

## Base Ball Games Played in the Greater New York City Region, 1845-1860

Compiled by Craig B. Waff

(24 June 2011 version)

### Acronyms:

Jr. (between team name and community) = junior club

1 (between team name and community) = first nine

2 (between team name and community) = second nine

M (between team name and community) = muffin nine

*BDE = Brooklyn Daily Eagle*

*BE&KCD = Brooklyn Eagle, and Kings County Democrat*

*NDA = Newark Daily Advertiser*

*NYC = New York Clipper*

*NYDT = New-York Daily Times*

*NYH = New York Herald*

*NYMN = New York Morning News*

*NYSM = [New York] Sunday Mercury*

*NYT = New-York Times*

*NYTrib = New York Tribune*

*PSOT = Porter's Spirit of the Times*

*SG = State Gazette [Trenton, N.J.]*

*SOT = The Spirit of the Times*

*TS = The True Sun*

*WSOT = Wilkes' Spirit of the Times*

BBC = Base Ball Club

TBI = The Baseball Index

*NYSM* list = a list of games played in 1856 that was originally published in the [New York] *Sunday Mercury* (issue unknown) and reprinted in *Porter's Spirit of the Times*, vol. 1, no. 17 (27 Dec 1856), p. 277, cols. 1-2

Microfilms of the Knickerbocker game books, which are part of the Albert Spalding Collection in the New York Public Library, can be loaned from the SABR HQ office in Cleveland, Ohio.

An extensive set of scrapbooks containing clippings of game accounts, primarily from the *New York Clipper*, forms part of "The Charles W. Mears Collection on Baseball" in the archives of the Cleveland Public Library.

Date of Game	City/Town Playing Field	Outcome	Sources
<b>1845</b>			
6 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Curry's squad 11 Cartwright's squad 8 (3 innings) (1st Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on each side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 72-73 (3) Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 57
10 Oct (Fri)	Union Star Cricket Club grounds	Brooklyn players 22 New York players 1 (3 innings) ( <i>NYH</i> (1): "A Base Ball match between eight players of Brooklyn and eight of New York, was announced to take place in Brooklyn to-day [6 Oct], and also a shooting match among the	(1) "Sporting Events," <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (6 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (2) "A True Prophecy," <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (3) <i>NYMN</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (13 Oct 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx] (4) "Brooklyn," <i>TS</i> , vol. [xx], no.

		<p>members of the Anglo-American Club of this city. It is not believed, however, that either of the events will 'come off,' in consequence of some mal-arrangements of misunderstanding among the several parties.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYH</i> (2): “We stated yesterday that the proposed Base Ball match between eight players of New York against eight players of Brooklyn, would turn out to be a failure; and so it was, for the New Yorkers did not make their appearance on the ground, and the supper provided by their order was necessarily untouched.”)</p> <p>(<i>NTMN &amp; TS</i>: "The Base Ball match between eight Brooklyn players, and eight players of New York, came off on Friday on the grounds of the Union Star Cricket Club. The New Yorkers were singularly unfortunate in scoring but one run in their three innings. Brooklyn scored 22 and of course came off winners.")</p>	[xx] (13 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 5
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Unnamed squad 33</p> <p>Tucker-Cartwright squad 26</p>	<p>(1) Knickerbocker game book</p> <p>(2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who</i></p>

		(5 innings) (2nd Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 or 9 players on each side)	<i>Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 73-74
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	3rd Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; score of 28-27; 9 or 10 players on as side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884
17 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Wheaton's squad 25 Curry's squad 23 (4th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game – 8 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , p. 74
? Oct	Hoboken Elysian Fields	5th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on as side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	"eight members of the New York Ball Club" 24 "the same number of players from Brooklyn" 4 ( <i>BE&amp;KCD</i> : "The interest attached to this match will attract large numbers from this and the neighboring city.")	(1) "A Great Match at Base Ball," <i>BE&amp;KCD</i> , vol. 4, no. 253 (21 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 3 (2) "Sporting Intelligence: The New York Base Ball Club," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 270 (21 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 4 (3) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball Match," <i>NYH</i> , vol. 11, no. 271 (22 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 4 (4) "Base Ball Match," <i>NYMN</i> , 22

			<p>Oct 1845 [NOT YET SEEN; PARTIALLY REPRINTED IN (6)]</p> <p>(5) "Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i>, vol. 11, no. 274 [sic: 272] (23 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(6) Fox Butterfield, "Cooperstown? Hoboken? Try New York City," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 140, no. 48,378 (4 Oct 1990), p. A1, cols. 2-4, and p. B14, cols. 5-6</p> <p>(7) <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i>, issue 93:4 [NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(8) Sullivan, <i>Early Innings</i>, p. 11 [reprint of (4)]</p>
23 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Brooklyn Star Club grounds on Myrtle Avenue	New York Base Ball Club 37 Brooklyn players 19 (return match)	<p>(1) "Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i>, vol. 11, no. 274 [sic: 272] (23 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(2) "City Intelligence: Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i>, vol. 11, no. 273 (24 Oct 1845), p. 2, col. 6 [includes box score]</p> <p>(3) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball Play," <i>NYH</i>, vol. 11, no. 274 (25 Oct 1845), p. 3, col. 2 [reprint of (2)]</p> <p>(4) <i>NYMN</i>, 25 Oct 1845 [NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(5) <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i>, issue 93:4 [NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(6) Sullivan, <i>Early Innings</i>, pp. 11-</p>

			12
24 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	6th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	7th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884
31 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	8th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
3 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	9th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 18 Nov 1845 game)
4 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	10th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
? Nov	Hoboken Elysian Fields	11th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
10 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	12th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
11 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	New York Club intra-club game	(1) <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (11 Nov 1845), p. [xx], col. [xx]
? Nov	Hoboken	13th Knickerbocker BBC intra-club	(1) Knickerbocker game book

	Elysian Fields	game; 7 players on a side	
18 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Wheaton's side 51 Tucker's side 42 (14th and final Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game played in 1845)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Henry Chadwick, "Base Ball Reminiscences No. II," <i>National Daily Base Ball Gazette</i> , 24 Apr 1884 (3) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , pp. 74-75
<b>1846</b>			
5 Apr (Sun?)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 26 May 1846)
10 Apr (Good Friday)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	1st Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game played in 1846; score 40-35; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peterson, <i>The Man Who Invented Baseball</i> , p. 75
14 Apr (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Apr (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

28 Apr (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
8 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 vs. 7 players on the sides	(1) Knickerbocker game book
12 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
15 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 13 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
22 May (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
26 May (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5? Jun (Fri?)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
9 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

12 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
16 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	White ("New York" crossed out) Black (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849) (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
19 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	New York 23 Knickerbocker (NY) 1 (4 innings)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peverelly, p. 13 (3) Orem, p. 10 (4) Wright, p. 4 [NY runs = 21]
20 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
23 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
26 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
30 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

3 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
7 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
14 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
21 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
27 Jul (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
4 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
25 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
28 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

1 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
8 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
11 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
15 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
19 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	“Fancy Match”; Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game, probably with spectators	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
22 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
25 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
29 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
6 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 12 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
9 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

16 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
20 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 6 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
27 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
30 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
10 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; [?] players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
17 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
20 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
24 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book

undated	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; one side labeled “Strangers”	(1) Knickerbocker game book
<b>1847</b>			
Late May	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 11 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
5 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
22 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
16 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker 21 Unnamed opponents 15 (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 58
<b>1848</b>			
17 Apr (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
29 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 9 players to a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
Late Jun	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 7 vs. 6 players on the sides	(1) Knickerbocker game book

28 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 8 players to a side	(1) Knickerbocker game book
<b>1849</b>			
17 May (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	White Black (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game; 10 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Cited in Zoss and Bowman, <i>Diamonds in the Rough</i> , p. 56
11 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded in Sep 1849)
<b>1850</b>			
<b>1851</b>			
24 Apr (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
26 May (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Black 14 White 2 (4 innings – “Broke up by the Dutch Fight” (riot in Hoboken) (Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game – 7 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book

2 Jun (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 10 Jul 1858)
3 Jun (Tue)	Harlem Washington grounds at Red House	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Washington (NY) 11 (8 innings)	(1) Peverelly, p. 14 (2) Orem, p. 10 (3) Wright, p. 4
17 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 22 Washington (NY) 20 (10 innings – 9 players on a side)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) Peverelly, p. 14 (3) Orem, pp. 10-11 (4) Wright, p. 4
9 Oct (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
20 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded before 24 Apr 1851)
<b>1852</b>			
4 Jul	Southwestern edge of Brooklyn Bath [Beach] on Gravesend Bay	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
<b>1853</b>			
1 & 5 Jul (Fri & Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Gotham (NY) 12 (6 innings)	(1) F. W. T., “Base Ball at Hoboken,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 23, no. 21 (9 Jul 1853), p. 246, col. 1 [letter

		( <i>SOT</i> (1): “The first friendly game of the season ... The game was commenced on Friday the 1st, but owing to the storm had to be postponed, the Knickerbockers making nine aces to two of the Gotham, ...”)	<p>dated 6 Jul]</p> <p>(2) William Cauldwell, “Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. 15, no. 28 (10 Jul 1853) [NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i>, 16 Jul 1853</p> <p>(4) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games]</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 14 &amp; 21</p> <p>(6) Orem, p. 11</p> <p>(7) Wright, p. 4</p> <p>(8) Paul Wendt, “The First Knick-Era Box Score?,” <i>Nineteenth Century Notes</i>, Anniversary Issue, 2003:1, p. 2</p>
14 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	<p>Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Gotham (NY) 14 (return game – 9 innings)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i> (1): “This was the finest, and at one time the closest match, that has ever been played between the two clubs. All that the Gothamites want is a little more practice at the bat; then the Knicks will have to stir themselves to sustain the laurels which they have worn so long.”)</p>	<p>(1) F. W. T., “Base Ball Match,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 23, no. 36 (22 Oct 1853), p. 432, col. 2 [letter dated 18 Oct]</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games]</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, pp. 14-15 &amp; 21</p> <p>(4) Orem, p. 11</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 4</p>
<b>1854</b>			

30 Jun	Harlem Red House (the late cricket ground of the St. George's Club)	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 16 (16 innings – “4 hours’ hard play”) ( <i>SOT</i> (2): “... the playing was most admirable on both sides, contested from beginning to end with perseverance and good feeling. The winding up, a glorious supper, with champagne punch, which did credit to our friend Brown, the host at the Red House.”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 17 Nov 1854) (2) Subscriber, “Base Ball Play,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 22 (15 Jul 1854), p. 258, col. 2 [letter dated 11 Jul] (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (4) Peverelly, pp. 15 & 21 (5) Orem, p. 12 (6) Wright, p. 4
20 Sep	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 24 Gotham (NY) 13 (9 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> (1): “After the play, the Clubs adjourned to the house, and were regaled by a sumptuous repast by the ‘Knicks.’ “)	(1) T., “Base Ball Match,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 38 (30 Sep 1854), p. 390, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (3) Peverelly, pp. 15-16 & 21 (4) Orem, p. 12 (5) Wright, p. 4
24 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham 2 (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 14 (8 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” [unidentified newspaper], Oct 1854 [clipping in Mears Collection] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 44 (29 Oct 1854), p. [xx], col. [xx]

26 Oct (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 12 Knickerbocker (NY) 12 (hone-and-home game) (12 innings - TIE)	(1) "Base Ball," [unidentified newspaper ] Oct 1854 [clipping in Mears Collection] (2) "Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 44 (29 Oct 1854), p. [xx], col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games] (3) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 21 (4) Orem, pp. 12-13 (5) Wright, p. 4
3 Nov (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Eagle 2 (NY) 23 Gotham (NY) 15 (return game - 6 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 2, no. 29 (11 Nov 1854), p. 2, col. 8 (2) William Cauldwell, "Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 45 (5 Nov 1854 [REPRINTED IN (4)]) (3) "Reminiscences of the Ball Field" [undated clipping in Mears Collection] (4) W. M. Rankin, "Early History of Baseball" (1886) [clipping in Mears Collection]
10 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 1 (NY) 21 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 4 (5 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : "A match of this beautiful and national game was played on Friday last, ... Six of the best men	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 46 (12 Nov 1854), p. [xx], col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 2, no. 30 (18 Nov 1854), p. 2, col. 5 (3) O. W. P., "Base Ball Play," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 41 (25 Nov 1854),

		of the Knickerbocker Club were barred from playing in this match.”)	p. 486, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 14 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
17 Nov (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 1 (NY) 22 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 21 (return game - 5 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “We again have the pleasure to record another match of base ball, probably the last one this season, ... This match was the return one for which we gave the score last week, and was very well contested. There was a great deal of excitement while the last inning was being played, as the Knickerbockers had scored twenty one, and the Eagles had to make three runs to win, which they did, scoring twenty-two.”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 16, no. 47 (19 Nov 1854), p. 3, col. 2 (3) O. W. P., “Base Ball Play,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 24, no. 41 (25 Nov 1854), p. 486, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 2, no. 31 (25 Nov 1854), p. 2, col. 8 (5) Peverelly, pp. 14 & 26 (6) Orem, p. 13 (7) Wright, p. 4 & 5
<b>1855</b>			
1 Jun (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 12 (11 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> (3): “The Red House, Harlem, was crowded ...”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 5 Jun 1855) (2) “Long Island: Cricket,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1156 (1 Jun 1855), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 17

			<p>(9 Jun 1855), p. 200, col. 2</p> <p>(4) "Match Between the Knickerbockers and Gothamites," <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jun 1855</p> <p>(5) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club," <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 [list of Knickerbocker-Gotham games]</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 16 &amp; 21-22</p> <p>(7) Orem, p. 14</p> <p>(8) Wright, p. 4</p>
5 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Knickerbocker (NY) 27 Eagle (New York) 14 (4 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NYDT</i>: "A great many visitors were on the ground to witness the sport. Knickerbocker played well, ... Eagle also played well, but they are not quite strong enough for the Knickerbockers, and this is the first time they played the full strength of their opponents.")</p> <p>(<i>NYH</i>: "A grand match of this national game was played ... The play was good all round, especially the Knickerbocker's. This is the first time the Eagle Club has played the full force of the Knickerbockers. ... The ground was well covered with spectators.")</p>	<p>(1) Knickerbocker game book</p> <p>(2) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club," <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1160 (6 Jun 1855), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(3) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club," <i>NYH</i>, no. [xxx] (6 Jun 1855), p. [xx], col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club," <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 17 (9 Jun 1855), p. 198, col. 1</p> <p>(5) "Game between the Knickerbockers and Eagles," <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jun 1855</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 16 &amp; 26</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 4 &amp; 5</p>

		( <i>SOT</i> : “The Elysian Fields in Hoboken were well covered on Tuesday last to witness the above exciting game—and well played it was throughout—though the Knickerbocker was too strong for the Eagles and won the match in double quick time ...”)	
13 Jun (Wed)	East Newark	Newark BBC “with nine players, made 23 aces in one inning”	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 143 (16 Jun 1855), p. 2, col. 3
14 Jun (Thu)	?	Oriental BBC “with six players made 28 aces in one inning”	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 143 (16 Jun 1855), p. 2, col. 3
14 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 29 Nov 1855)
15 Jun (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Empire (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 19 (7 innings) (<i>NYDT</i> (3): “A good many visitors were on the ground, and the ladies took great interest in the game.”) (<i>SOT</i>: “The ground was well covered with visitors, especially ladies, who seemed to take great interest in the game. ... The play was very good.”) (<i>NYC</i>: “The attendance of</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1160 (6 Jun 1855), p. 3, col. 2 [date of game = 15 Jul] (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle Club,” <i>NYH</i>, no. [xxx] (6 Jun 1855), p. [xx], col. [xx] [date of game = 15 Jul] (3) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1169 (16 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 3 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 24, no.</p>

		spectators was very large—among them several ladies , which added much to the scene.”)	143 (16 Jun 1855), p. 2, col. 3 (5) “Base Ball: Eagle Club vs. Empire Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 19 (23 Jun 1855), p. 223, col. 3 (6) “Eagle Club vs. Empire Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855 [Game played on Saturday]
22 Jun (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 3 (4 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> : “The game was short.”)	(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1169 (16 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 3 (2) “New York City: Base Ball—Eagle vs. Gotham Club,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball: Eagle Club vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 20 (30 Jun 1855), p. 235, col. 3 (4) “Eagle against Gotham Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855 (5) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (6) Orem, p. 13 [misdated game as being played in 1854] (7) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
23 Jun (Sat)	Common between Jersey City and Hoboken	Jersey City intraclub games with scores of 21-16 and 21-6	(1) “Jersey City Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855
27 Jun (Wed)	Club grounds in Jersey City	Jersey City intraclub games with scores of 21-8, 21-14, and 21-16	(1) “Jersey City Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1855

28 Jun (Thu)	Astoria	<p>Astoria (Astoria) 21 Putnam (East Brooklyn) 14 or 11 (<i>NYDT</i> (2): “The Putnam Base Ball Club, of Brooklyn, have accepted a challenge to play a match with the Astoria Club, ...”) (<i>SOT</i>: “... both new Clubs. The ground in Broadway was well filled with spectators and carriages, ladies from both places gracing the ground. ... After the game, the Putnams were most liberally entertained by the Astoria.”)</p>	<p>(1) “New York City: Base Ball—Eagle vs. Gotham Club,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “Long Island,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1177 (26 Jun 1855), p. 8, col. 2 (3) <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1180 (29 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (4) “Base Ball: Putnam Club vs. Astoria Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 21 (7 Jul 1855), p. 247, col. 2 (5) “Game between the Astoria and Putnam Clubs,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jun 1855</p>
13 Jul (Fri)	East Newark Newark BBC grounds	<p>Newark (NJ) 31 Olympic (NJ) 10 (<i>SOT</i>: “The first match in New Jersey ... some very spirited play on the part of the Newark club, ...”)</p>	<p>(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i>, vol. 4, no. 1195 (18 Jul 1855), p. 3, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball: Newark vs. Olympic Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 23 (21 Jul 1855), p. 276, col. 2 (3) “The Newark and Olympic Clubs,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jul 1855</p>
31 July (Tue)	?	<p>Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intraclub game with score of 22-18 (3 innings)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball Club,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 14, no. 178 (1 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 25 (4 Aug 1855), p. 294, col. 3</p>

31 Jul (Tue)	Eckford ground in the Eastern District of Brooklyn	Eckford (NY) intracub game with score of 21-11 (4 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Club," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 14, no. 178 (1 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 25 (4 Aug 1855), p. 294, col. 3
3 Aug (Fri)	Old cricket ground near Wyckoff's Woods	Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intracub game with score of 31-19	(1) "City News and Gossip: Ball Playing," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 14, no. 181 (4 Aug 1855), p. 3, col. 1
4 Aug (Sat)	Putnam grounds	Robinson's side 23 Godwin's side (NY) 15 [game with opposing sides of interleaved lineups of Putnam (Brooklyn, E.D.) and Knickerbocker (NYC) players] ( <i>SOT</i> : "At the conclusion of the game the Putnams treated their Knickerbocker friends to a sumptuous collation.")	(1) "Brooklyn Items: Base Ball," <i>New York Daily Tribune</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Aug 1855), p. 7, col. [xx] (2) "Base Ball: Putnam and Knickerbocker Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 26 (11 Aug 1855), p. 306, col. 3
8 Aug (Wed)	?	Washington (Eastern District, Brooklyn) intracub game with score of 23-18	(1) "Long Island: Washington Base Ball Club," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 9, no. 1214 (9 Aug 1855), p. 5, col. 1
8 or 15 Aug (Wed)	On the field between Jersey City and Hoboken	Excelsior (Jersey City) 21-46 Pioneer (Jersey City) 16-19 ( <i>SOT</i> : "The first Jersey match was played on Wednesday last ... Two games were played; the first only	(1) "Base Ball: Pioneer Club vs. Excelsior Club," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 27 (18 Aug 1855), p. 319, col. 3

		consisted of nine members, two of each Club being absent. The second game comprised eleven members, and they played eight innings each. The Club that got the most were declared the winners.”)	
16 Aug (Thu)	Suydam Stillingwerf’s Shooting Grounds, rear of the “Flatbush plank-road,” known as the “Plank Road Hotel,” Valley Grove	Atlantic intraclub game with score of 27-26 (NYC) or 38-31 (SOT) (3 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 28 (25 Aug 1855, p. 336, col. 2) (2) J. H. Ackerman (Atlantic Secretary), “Base Ball—Atlantic Club,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1855 (3) reprint of <i>Spirit of the Times</i> article in Andrew Ross & David Dyte, “The earliest Atlantic game,” published online as a section of their BrooklynBall Parks.com Web site at <a href="http://www.covehurst.net/ddyte/brooklyn/research_notes.html#atlantic1855">http://www.covehurst.net/ddyte/brooklyn/research_notes.html#atlantic1855</a>
20 Aug (Mon)	[Same as preceding?]	Atlantic intraclub game with score of 22-15 (3 innings)	(1) J. H. Ackerman (Atlantic Secretary), “Second Game—Monday, August 20, 1855,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1855
21 Aug (Tue)	Field between Jersey City and Hoboken	Excelsior (Jersey City) 49 Pioneer (Jersey City) 25 (return match - 11 innings)	(1) “New-Jersey: Base Ball—Return Match,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1225 (22 Aug 1855), p. 1, col. 3

		( <i>NYDT</i> : “A large number of spectators were present.”) ( <i>NDA</i> : “eleven members of each club playing”)	(2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 202 (22 Aug 1855), p. 2, col. 3
3 Sep (Mon)	Williamsburgh Columbia grounds	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 25 Pioneer (Jersey City) 13 (7 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The weather was very unpleasant. Notwithstanding the rain, the Pioneers were on hand at the appointed hour. ... it was very difficult to decide which of the two were the best players, for the ground being so wet and slippery that it caused several hands to be put out by slipping down. At the conclusion of the game the Columbias gave three cheers for the Pioneers, which was heartily returned. The clubs then repaired to a hotel, where a supper had been provided by the Columbias, in fine style. After the inner man had been taken care of several toasts and congratulations were passed by members of several Clubs that were represented.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 215 (6 Sep 1855), p. 2, col. 4 [Columbia = 26 runs] (3) “Base Ball: Columbia Club vs. Pioneer Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 30 (8 Sep 1855), p. 349, col. 1 [states score was 26-14] (4) “ ‘Columbia’ versus ‘Pioneer,’” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
5 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 25 Empire (NY) 4	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep

		<p>(<i>NYH</i>: The fields “presented quite an animated appearance, being well covered with ladies and gentlemen to witness this match, ... It showed some little boldness of the Empire Club to challenge the Gothams—and we hope that on the return match they will get more than four runs.)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “This match ... resulted in a terrible defeat for the Empires; they are too young a club for the powerful Gothams.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “A large number of lovers of ball play, including many ladies, assembled to witness this match.”)</p>	<p>1855), p. 1, col. [xx]</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 24, no. 215 (6 Sep 1855), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Empire Club vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 30 (8 Sep 1855), p. 349, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Base Ball—Match at Hoboken: Empire versus Gotham Club—Played September 6,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1855</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 30</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 4 &amp; 5</p> <p>[NOTE: Both Peverelly and Wright state game was played on 5 Sep.]</p>
5 Sep (Wed)	East Newark	<p>Newark (Newark) 27</p> <p>Newark Jr. (Newark) 19</p> <p>(4 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “A large number of visitors were present, many of whom were ladies. The playing was good and creditable to both clubs, and with a little more practice the Juniors, though young, will make capital players. The game excited much attention, and several good catches and strikes were applauded”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 24, no. 215 (6 Sep 1855), p. 2, col. 4</p>
6 Sep	?	Excelsior (Jersey City) 83	(1) “Base Ball: Pavonia vs.

(Thu)		Pavonia (Jersey City) 18 ( <i>NYC</i> : “The match was to be 2 1-2 hours, equal innings. ... The fielding of the Pavonia was very poor, and shows that they need a great deal of practice before they again attempt to compete with the Excelsior. Both the batting and fielding of the Excelsior was good, and although the club is but recently formed, many experienced players that witnessed the game are of the opinion that there are very few if any of the older clubs that can beat them.”)	Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
12 Sep (Wed)	On the ground of the Centreville Mansion House, about 2 miles from Bergen Point	Single 52 Married 38 (Pioneer BBC [Jersey City] intra-club game) (8 innings – 3 ¼ hours) ( <i>SOT</i> : “One of the pleasantest reunions springing from the game of Base Ball came off ... A large four-horse stage was engaged—the ladies accompanied them—the Married men took those they had married, while the Single took those they wished to marry.”) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “For the purpose of insuring greater proficiency in the	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 31 (15 Sep 1855), p. 367, col. 3 (2) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1

		practice of the game, the various base ball clubs of recent organization in this city and vicinity, are getting up matches among their own members, such as the married against the single members, &c.”)	
13 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds at Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 22 Gotham (NY) 7 (return game - 5 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “We never recalled seeing the Gothamites play so poorly as they did in this match. ... The home-and-home match, which is to settle a two years contest—should by all precedent be played on the ground of the Gothamites at the Red House, but we understand that the Knickerbockers will ask to have it take place on some neutral field. The Putnam Club, of East Brooklyn, through their president Er. Sam Goodwin, the Atlantic of Brooklyn, and other clubs in the vicinity have already tendered their grounds for the match, should the Gotham Club decide to comply with the wish of the Knickerbockers. This last, conquering game, will doubtless be	(1) “New York City: Base Ball—Eagle vs. Gotham Glub,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 4, no. 1175 (23 Jun 1855), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (3) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Gotham Club,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 32 (22 Sep 1855), p. 373, col. 3 (5) “Base Ball—Knickerbockers vs. Gothams,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855 (6) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 22 (7) Orem, p. 14 (8) Wright, p. 4

		<p>played next month, and will attract more attention than any other that has ever taken place in or about New York.”)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “These two Clubs, who rank foremost in the beautiful and healthy game of Base Ball, met on Thursday, ..., to play the return match. The Gothams having won the first match this season, in June last, fully expected to beat their opponents on this occasion, but they were sadly disappointed. The Knickerbockers came upon the ground with a determination to maintain the first rank among the Ball Clubs, and they won the match handsomely, by superior playing ...”)</p>	
17 Sep (Mon)	Bedford, Long Island	<p>Single 21 Married 18 (Atlantic BBC intra-club game) (<i>NYSM</i>: [See 12 Sep 1855])</p>	<p>(1) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball: Bedford Club—Married vs. Single,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 33 (29 Sep 1855), p. 391, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Married vs. Single of the Atlantic Club,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1855</p>
19 Sep (Wed)	Jersey City	<p>Pioneer (Jersey City) 27 Columbia (East Brooklyn) 12</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Columbia Club vs. Pioneer Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 25, no. 33</p>

(originally scheduled for 12 Sep)		(return game - 4 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> : “A very pleasant game, though a short one, ...”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The match drew a large number of spectators, among them members from nearly all the Clubs in the vicinity.”)	(29 Sep 1855), p. 391, col. 3 (2) “Columbia vs. Pioneer,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855
19 Sep (Wed)	?	Married Single (Newark BBC intra-club game) (scheduled) ( <i>NYSM</i> : [See 12 Sep 1855])	(1) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1
20 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 10 (6 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “If only for the sake of the good fellows who compose the Eagle club, and who have been singularly unfortunate in their match games this season, we should like to see them come out of this contest with success. They have already been beaten by the Knickerbockers this season.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>NYH</i> , no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx] (2) ”Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 17, no. 38 (16 Sep 1855), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1855 (4) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
26 Sep (Wed)	?	Excelsior (Jersey City) 27 Fear Not (Hudson) 7	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 233 (27 Sep 1855), p. 2, col. 3

1 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 22 Eagle (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (2) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
4 Oct (Thu)	East Newark	Married 22 Single 9 (Newark BBC intra-club game) ( <i>NDA</i> : “played before a large crowd of spectators”)	(1) “Base Ball and Cricket,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 239 (5 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 5
5 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 24 Empire (NY) 9 (return game)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 35 (13 Oct 1855), p. 409, col. 2
9 Oct (Tue)	?	Columbia (Brooklyn) 23 Olympic (Newark) 18 (3 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The day was very fine, and a large number of spectators were present, among whom we noticed members of the Gothams and Knickerbockers, of New York, the Pioneers and Excelsiors of Jersey City, the Putnams of Brooklyn, and several of the different Clubs of this city. After the match, the two clubs, together with a number of invited guests, partook of an excellent supper, prepared by Major Trawin of Astor Lunch, at which	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 243 (10 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 5

		toasts were given and speeches made, and at an early hour, the party broke up exceedingly well pleased with the hilarity of the day's sport. / The return match will be played at Brooklyn in a short time.")	
13 Oct (Sat)	East Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Putnam (East Brooklyn) 23 Astoria (Astoria) 2 (return game)	(1) "Base Ball: Putnam and Astoria Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 36 (20 Oct 1855), p. 432, col. 2
15 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken, N.J.	Eagle (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 15	(1) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (2) Wright, p. 5 (twice)
17 Oct (Wed)	East Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Pioneer (Jersey City) 23 Columbia (East Brooklyn) 8 (home-and-home match) ( <i>NDA</i> : "In the evening an entertainment was provided, at which, among other clubs, the Olympic Club of this city was represented.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 250 (18 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) "Base Ball: Columbia and Pioneer Clubs," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 36 (20 Oct 1855), p. 432, col. 2 (3) "Columbia and Pioneer Clubs," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
21 Oct (Sun??)	Bedford, Long Island	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Harmony (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Base Ball—Atlantic versus Harmony Club," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855 (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
22 or 25		Union (Morrisania) 25	(1) "Base Ball: Young America vs.

Oct		Young America (Morrisania) 8 (6 innings)	Union,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 38 (3 Nov 1855), p. 451, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 49 (3) Orem, p. 14 (4) Wright, p. 5
25 Oct (Thu)	East Newark	Excelsior (Jersey City) 24 Newark Sr. (Newark) 6 (3 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “In the evening the two clubs and representatives of various other clubs partook of a collation.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 257 (26 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “New-Jersey: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1282 (27 Oct 1855), p. 3, col. 3
26 Oct (Fri)	East Newark	Empire (Newark) 24 Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 ( <i>SOT &amp; NYC</i> : “It was a well contested game, and both Clubs played well.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 250 (18 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 257 (26 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (3) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 258 (27 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 3 (4) “Base Ball: Newark Junior and Empire Clubs,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 38 (3 Nov 1855), p. 451, col. 1 (5) “Empire versus Newark Club, Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
27 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Columbia grounds	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 22 Olympic (Newark) 18 (return game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 250 (18 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855

5 Nov (Mon)	East Newark	Gotham (NY) 26 Newark (Newark) 4	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 257 (26 Oct 1855), p. 2, col. 4 [date = 4 Nov] (2) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 265 (6 Nov 1855), p. 2, col. 4
5 Nov (Mon)	Brooklyn	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 27 Harmony (Brooklyn) 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
6 Nov (Tue)	Columbia grounds	Columbia (East Brooklyn) 23 Olympic (Newark) 17 (return match) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The playing of both clubs was good; we noticed a decided improvement on the part of the Columbia Club since their last game with the Pioneer Club of Jersey City. ... After the game the whole company repaired to the riding school where a collation was served up which agreeably terminated the day's amusement.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 266 (7 Nov 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1855
14 Nov (Wed)	Jersey City Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Jersey City) 22 Newark Sr. (Newark) 12 ( <i>NYDT</i> : After the game, "The Newark Club was then entertained in fine style by the Excelsiors at the Woodcock Saloon.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 273 (15 Nov 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) "New-Jersey: Base Ball," <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1300 (17 Nov 1855), p. 8, col. 3

29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	East Newark	Newark Single [Sr.?] (Newark) 21 Empire (Newark) 11	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 24, no. 285 (30 Nov 1855), p. 2, col. 4 (2) "Base Ball: Newark and Empire Clubs, of Newark, N.J.," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3 (3) "Game at Newark," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1855
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)		( <i>SOT</i> : "All the clubs were out last Thursday week, and in spite of the cold, played their games out. " [See separate descriptions below.]) ( <i>NYC</i> : "There seemed to be a general turn-out of the Base Ball Clubs in this city and vicinity, on Thursday, 29th Nov. Among those playing were the Continental, Columbia, Putnam, Empire, Eagle, Knickerbocker, Gotham, Baltic, Pioneer, and Excelsior Clubs.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3 (2) "Base Ball on Thanksgiving Day," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1855
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	East Brooklyn	Continental BBC intra-club play ( <i>SOT</i> : "At East Brooklyn a new club, the Continentals, of which H. C. Law is president, played from 9 till 5 o'clock.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov	?	Columbia BBC intra-club play	(1) "Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no.

(Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)		( <i>SOT</i> : “The Columbia played till 1 o’clock.”)	43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	?	Putnam BBC intra-club play ( <i>SOT</i> : “The Putnams commenced at 9 o’clock with the intention of playing 63 aces, but found it impossible to get through; they played twelve innings, and made 31 and 36.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	East New York	Empire (NY) 12 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 12 ( <i>SOT</i> : “The Empire Club went to East New York and played a match with the Atlantic.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Flushing	Eagle BBC intra-club play ( <i>SOT</i> : “The Eagle had a good time at Flushing.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game ( <i>SOT</i> : “The Knickerbocker played a friendly game at Hoboken.”)	(1) Knickerbocker game book (2) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3

29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Harlem Red House	Gotham Balltic ( <i>SOT</i> : “The Gotham and Baltic at the Red House, Harlem, ... made up a scrub match among themselves.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
29 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	?	Pioneer (NJ) Excelsior (NJ) ( <i>SOT</i> : “... and the Pioneer and Excelsior, of New Jersey, made up a scrub match among themselves.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 25, no. 43 (8 Dec 1855), p. 511, col. 3
<b>1856</b>			
14 May (Wed)	?	Married men 22 Single men 19 (Newark BBC intra-club game) (7 innings)	(1) “Ball Play: Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 5 (24 May 1856), p. 35, col. 4
26 May (Mon)	East Newark	Newark single men 18 Empire single men 18 (TIE – 9 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : The match game “will be repeated sometime in June.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 12 (27 May 1856), p. 2, col. 4
5 Jun	Trenton, N.J. Common near the Normal School	Married Men (W) Single Men (L) (Trenton BBC intra-club game)	(1) [untitled], <i>SG</i> , whole no. 2872 (6 Jun 1856), p. 3, col. 1

26 Jun	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 2 Jun 1851)
1 Jul (Tue)	Continemtal grounds in East Brooklyn	Harmony (Williamsburg) 21 Continental (East Brooklyn) 19 (10 innings)	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 164 (10 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Base Ball— Harmony among the Continentals,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (19 July 1856), p. 99, col. 4 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
8 Jul (Tue)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 25 Baltic (NY) 2 (6 innings – return match of 1855 season)	(1) “Municipal Affairs: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1500 (10 Jul 1856), p. 6, col. 3 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
15 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn Continental grounds on Lee Avenue	Harmony (Williamsburg) 21 Continental (Brooklyn) 15 (9 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 169 (16 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (Continental = 18 runs) (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1856 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
16 Jul (Wed)	South Brooklyn	Brooklyn club Westchester club	(1) “More Zeal than Discretion,” <i>Brooklyn Times</i> , 18 Jul 1856 [NOT YET SEEN; reprinted in (2)] (2) “Mayor Hall and ‘Blackguard’ Newspapers,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 172 (19 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 1

24 July (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 Empire (NY) 15 (5 innings –drawn game; stopped due to lateness of hour) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The game attracted a large number of spectators, including a number of ladies, and the members of several New York and Brooklyn Clubs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 169 (16 Jul 1856), p. 2, col. 2 (2) “Long Island,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1508 (19 Jul 1856), p. 8, col. 2 (3) “Ball Play: The Atlantics and the Empires,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (2 Aug 1856), p. 115, col. 4 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (reverses score)
29 Jul (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 24 Harmony 2 (Williamsburg) 9 or 19 (8 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> : “There was some good playing on both sides, particularly on the part of the Atlantics, and the greatest harmony and good feeling prevailed.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 181 (30 Jul 1856), p. 3, col. [??] (2) “Ball Play: Harmonys and Atlantics,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. 3 (3) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 25 (2 Aug 1856), p. 294, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
31 Jul (Thu)	Harlem Union grounds at Red House	Union (Morrisania) 23 Baltic (NY) 17 (6 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> (2): [Provides first names or initilals of all players] ( <i>NYC</i> (4): “The match ... was one of the most interesting and exciting games at base ball that has been played for some time. The	(1) “New-York City: Base Ball,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1520 (2 Aug 1856), p. 6, col. 1 (2) “Ball Play: The Baltics and Unions,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (2 Aug 1856), p. 115, col. 4 (3) <i>NYSM</i> , 3 Aug 1856 [NOT YET SEEN] (4) “Ball Play: Unions and Baltics,”

		occasion attracted a large assemblage of spectators, including representatives from all the clubs of New York and Brooklyn; and as it was generally understood that the contesting clubs were about evenly matched as regards age and experience in the game, additional interest was felt by all present in the result, ..." [Extensive play-by-play account of game follows.])	NYC, vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, cols. 3-4 (5) <i>NYSM</i> list (6) W. M. Rankin, "Early History of Baseball" (1886), clipping in Mears Collection (7) Peverelly, p. 49 (8) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
7 Aug (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Empire (NY) 22 Baltic (NY) 9 (4 innings)	(1) "Ball Play: More Base Ball Fun to Come," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. 4 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
8 Aug (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Gotham (NY) 23 Newark Sr. (Newark) 8 (return game - 8 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : The match was played "in the presence of a large number of spectators from New York and Newark—principally members of other clubs. ... After the game, a collation was served in the Red House, at which the various Base Ball Clubs represented were complimented, and appropriate remarks made. This is the second time that the Gotham Club has	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 190 (9 Aug 1856), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Ball Play: More Base Ball Fun to Come," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. 4 (3) "Gotham versus Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. 4 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list

		beaten the Newark Club.”)	
13 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 Empire (NY) 19 (5 innings – TIE – drawn game) ( <i>NYC</i> (2): “This game, like a previous one, closed without being finished.”)	(1) “Ball Play: More Base Ball Fun to Come,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (9 Aug 1856), p. 123, col. 4 (2) “Ball Play: Empire vs. Atlantic Club,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (23 Aug 1856), p. 139, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
15 Aug (Fri)	East Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam 22 (8 innings)	(1) “Ball Play: Putnam vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (23 Aug 1856), p. 139, col. 3 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
19 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holders	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) Harmony 2 (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 197 (18 Aug 1856), p. 6, col. 1
20 Aug (Wed)	Harlem Red House (neutral grounds)	Empire (NY) 24 Atlantic (Bedford) 14 (12 innings)	(1) F. A. Morgan, “Red House Pleasure Ground, Harlem” [advertisement], <i>NYH</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (19 Aug 1856), p. 5, col. [xx] (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
21 Aug (Thu)	East Newark “near the depot”	Newark (Newark) single men 21 Empire (Newark) [single men?] 12 (4 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The game was closely	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 201 (22 Aug 1856), p. 2, col. 4

		contested until the last innings, when by good fortune, rather than otherwise, the Newark Club made several runs, with only one man to be put out, winning the match.”)	
27 Aug (Wed)	Morrisania	Union (Morrisania) 15 Baltic (NY) 12 (5 innings – return match - drawn game, due to darkness) ( <i>NYC</i> (2): “... but darkness coming on, the game was left unfinished.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Union vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (23 Aug 1856), p. 139, col. 3 (2) “Ball Play: Union vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (6 Sep 1856), p. 155, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, p. 49 (5) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
28 Aug (Thu)	Near Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam 22 (2 innings - return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Though there was a fine attendance the game was not well contested ...”)	(1) “Ball Play: Putnam vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (6 Sep 1856), p. 155, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
30 Aug (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 21 (8 innings - TIE)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (2) “Ball Play: Knickerbocker vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (6 Sep 1856), p. 155, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 16 & 30 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5

5 Sep (Fri)	Harlem Gotham grounds at Red House	Gotham (NY) 21 Knickerbocker (NY) 7 (7 innings – home-and-home match from 1855 season) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “both being highly popular clubs, a very large and gay attendance was present to see the sport.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The match ... took place ... in the presence of one of the most numerous assemblages that ever witnessed a game of base ball.”)	(1) “New-York City: Base Ball Match,” <i>NYDT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1550 (6 Sep 1856), p. 8, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 3 (3) “Ball Play: Gotham vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (13 Sep 1856), p. 167, col. 2 (4) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, cols. 1-2 (5) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 31 (13 Sep 1856), p. 366, col. 3 (6) “Base Ball: The Pinckney Dispute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3 (7) <i>NYSM</i> list (8) Peverelly, pp. 16-17 & 22 (9) Wright, p. 4
9 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Columbia grounds	Union (Hoboken) 21 Columbia (Hoboken) 13	(1) “Ball Play: Base Ball— Columbia vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (20 Sep 1856), p. 172, col. 3
9 Sep (Tue)	East Newark	Empire 17 Newark Jr. 6 ( <i>NDA</i> : “The Match Game at Ball ... was not finished, owing to some dissatisfaction.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 217 (10 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 5

10 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 21 Eagle (NY) 10 (5 innings – home-and-home match from 1855 season)	(1) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Eagle vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 33 (5) Wright, p. 5
11 Sep (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds opposite Holder’s Three Mile House	Atlantic (Bedford) Gotham (NY) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The game “was left unfinished by reason of the severe shower of rain which fell on that afternoon. The result of this was an adjournment <i>sine die</i> .”) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “Match discontinued on account of the weather.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 217 (10 Sep 1856), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Gotham and Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
15 Sep (Mon)	East Newark	Newark Sr. (Newark) 30 Baltic (NY) 13 (6 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “A match at this American game was played ... in the presence of a large number of spectators .... The game was rather closely contested for the first four innings, after which the Newark Club rapidly shot ahead by strict	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 222 (16 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Ball Play: Baltic Club, of New York, and the Senior Club of Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list

		attention to the game .... In the evening the parties were entertained with a collation.”)	
17 Sep (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Union (Morrisania) 8 (7 innings)	(1) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Eckford vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (5) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 73 (6) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
18 Sep (Thu)	New York  <i>or</i>  Bedford, L.I. ( <i>NYC</i> )	Atlantic (Bedford) 21 Baltic (NY) 20	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 1 (6 Sep 1856), p. 13, col. 1 (2) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (13 Sep 1856), p. 28, col. 2 (3) “Ball Play: Atlantic vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (5) <i>NYSM</i> list (6) Peverelly, p. 61 [Baltic = 19 runs] (7) Wright, pp. 5 & 6 [Baltic = 19 runs]

18 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn Corner of Lee & Hewes streets	Excelsior (Williamsburg) Enterprise (Bedford)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 222 (16 Sep 1856), p. 3, col. 1 [letter dated 16 Sep from "Cricket & Co." to editor]
19 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 24 Knickerbocker (NY) 17 (3 innings)	(1) "Ball Play: Eagles vs. Knickerbockers," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, p. 17 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5 [score is reversed on p. 4, giving Knicks the victory]
20 Sep (Sat)	Harlem Red House ( <i>NYC</i> )  <i>or</i>  Morrisania ( <i>NYSM</i> )	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 25 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 9 (5 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : "A match between [clubs] composed entirely of lads, between fifteen and eighteen years of age.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "Both of the clubs are composed of lads between the age of fifteen and eighteen years; and there is some very good players among them.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (20 Sep 1856), p. 37, col. 3 (2) "Ball Play: Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (3) "Base Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (4) "Things Theatrical: Base Ball," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 33 (27 Sep 1856), p. 396, col. 1 (5) <i>NYSM</i> list
23 Sep	Brooklyn	Harlem (Harlem) 24	(1) "Ball Play: Base Ball--

(Tue)	Continental grounds	Continental (Williamsburg) 15 or 13 (6 innings) ( <i>SOT</i> : “The batting was quite spirited, and a large number of spectators assembled to witness the sport.”)	Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (27 Sep 1856), p. 53, col. 2 (3) “Things Theatrical: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 33 (27 Sep 1856), p. 396, col. 1 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
24 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 26 Eagle (NY) 18 ( <i>PSOT</i> : The game “attracted a large field of spectators.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Gotham and Eagle Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (states game was on Friday)
24 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. (formerly Williamsburg) Wheat Hill	Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 20 Newark Jr. (Newark) 19 (9 innings, due to darkness – drawn game) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “These clubs are made up of youngsters of the right stuff, and are in a progressive way.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 222 (16 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 230 (25 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 4 [Newark = 20 runs] (3) “Ball Play: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 85, col. 2 (Newark = 20 runs) (5) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (6) “Ball Play: Newark vs.

			Williamsburgh,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (7) <i>NYSM</i> list
24 Sep (Wed)	East Newark	Married men 25 Single men 21 (5 innings) (Newark BBC intra-club game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 230 (25 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 4
25 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 21 Empire (NY) 12 (7 innings – return match)	(1) “Cricket Match,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 232 (27 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 5 [Empire = 11 runs] (2) “Ball Play: Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (5) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (6) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
25 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Red House	Union (Morrisania) 25 Baltic (NY) 11 (return match)	(1) “Ball Play: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Baltic vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (Union = 24 runs) (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (Union = 24 runs)

			(5) Peverelly, p. 49 (6) Wright, p. 5 & 6
26 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 18 Eagle (NY) 18 (5 innings – TIE – drawn game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : This match “brought together a large assemblage, and caused considerable excitement.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (2) “Cricket Match,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 232 (27 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 5 (3) “Cricket Match,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 233 (29 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 5 (4) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (5) <i>NYSM</i> list (6) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (7) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
27 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Bedford) 34 Columbia (East Brooklyn or Williamsburgh) 7 (2 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This game seems to have been of the slashing order on the part of the winners, and the fielding on the other side not equal, even if they could have made as good batting.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Atlantic vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 [misfiled in 1857 in Mears Collection] (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (4 Oct 1856), p. 86, col. 1 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list (5) Peverelly, p. 61 (6) Wright, p. 6
29 Sep	?	Knickerbocker (NY)	(1) “Cricket Match,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25,

(Mon)		Atlantic (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	no. 233 (29 Sep 1856), p. 2, col. 5
1 Oct (Wed)	Williamsburg or Hoboken ( <i>NYSM</i> )	Baltic (NY) 23 Empire (NY) 20 (8 innings – return match)	(1) “Ball Play: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (27 Sep 1856), p. 183, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Empire vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 6 (11 Oct 1856), p. 93, col. 3 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
3 Oct (Fri)	Bedford, L.I.	Enterprise (Bedford) 24 National (Bedford) 8 ( <i>NYC</i> (1): “These clubs are composed of lads between the ages of 14 and 18 years. Let them be encouraged.”)	(1) “Ball Play: National vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. 4 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 15, no. 237 (6 Oct 1856), p. 5, col. 1 (3) “Ball Play: Enterprise vs. National,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. 3 (4) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 35 (11 Oct 1856), p. 414, col. 2 (5) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (game account sent to <i>PSOT</i> by “Little Dick” of Bedford)
Prior to	?	Newark	(1) “Newark vs. Williamsburgh,”

4 Oct		Williamsburgh	NYC, vol. 4, no. 24 (4 Oct 1856), p. 186, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
4 Oct (Sat)	Morrisania	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 7 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 6 (5 innings – return match – drawn game; stopped due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The teams “did not conclude their game, as it became dark when the fifth innings had been called out. At that part of the game the young ‘uns were in a minority of one.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Enterprise, of Morrisania vs. Young America, of Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (11 Oct 1856), p. 195, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 6 (11 Oct 1856), p. 93, col. 3 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (Enterprise = 8 runs)
8 Oct (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at corner of Smith & Degraw streets (at the foot of Court St.)	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 16 Putnam (East Brooklyn) 15 (6 innings – drawn game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The clubs “found night’s dark curtain falling on them before they could bring the game to a regular termination. When time was called, the former was one notch ahead.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (Excelsior = 15 runs) (3) Peverelly, p. 53 (4) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
8 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Continental 21 Harlem 13 (6 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
9 Oct	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 21	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol.

(Thu)	Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 10 (6 innings – return match)	25, no. 245 (11 Oct 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5
11 Oct (Sat)	Morrisania	Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 20 Young America Jr. (Harlem) 19 (10 innings – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 7 (18 Oct 1856), p. 117, col. 1 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
11 Oct (Sat)	?	National Jr. (East Brooklyn) 23 Union (East Brooklyn) 5	(1) “Ball Play: Base Ball— National, Jr. vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (18 Oct 1856), p. 206, col. 4 [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
13 Oct (Mon)	Harlem Red House	Atlantic (Bedford) 24 or 21 Baltic (NY) 7 (7 innings – return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Baltic boys confess this to be a bad beat; but as they intend to try their hand once more this season, we hope they will be able to mend their batting and their fielding. There is a wide margin for them to make up.”)	(1) “Ball Play: Baltic vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. 4 [Atlantic = 24 runs] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (Atlantic = 21 runs) (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, p. 61 [Atlantic = 27 runs] [date = 7 Oct] (5) Wright, p. 6 [Atlantic = 27 runs] [date = 7 Oct]
15 Oct	Harlem	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22	(1) “Ball Play: Union vs. Eckford,”

(Wed)	Red House	Union (Morrisania) 6 (4 innings – return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A bad closing mate: this for a young club like the Union; but if they practice with perseverance before the next season, they can and will do better.”)	<i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (Union = 7 runs) (4) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 73 (5) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
16 Oct (Thu)	Williamsburgh Columbia grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 21 Columbia (Brooklyn) 3 (3 innings – return match)	(1) “Ball Play: Atlantic vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, p. 61 [score: 23-4; date = 4 Oct] (5) Wright, p. 6 [score: 23-4; date = 4 Oct]
16 Oct (Thu)	Harlem	Young America (Harlem) 20 Excelsior (Greenpoint) 10 (4 innings – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
17 Oct (Fri)	Harlem Red House	Eagle (NY) 6 Gotham (NY) 2 ( <i>NYC</i> : suspended due to “the unpleasant and disagreeable state of the weather before the third innings were completed”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “... in consequence of a storm coming up, [the game] was	(1) “Ball Play: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 27 (25 Oct 1856), p. 211, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (25 Oct 1856), p. 133, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5

		not concluded—only three innings completed.” ( <i>NYSM</i> : “Game discontinued on account of the weather.”)	
21 Oct (Tue)	Williamsburgh ( <i>NYC</i> ) <i>or</i> East Brooklyn ( <i>NYSM</i> & <i>NDA</i> )	Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 11 (8 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 254 (22 Oct 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Ball Play: Newark vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
22 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Harlem (NY) 18 Continental (East Brooklyn) 17 (8 innings – home-and-home match -- drawn game)	(1) “Ball Play: Harlem vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
24 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 29 Eagle (NY) 5 (5 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : “After two ineffectual attempts—the one at Hoboken and the other at Harlem—the players of the Gotham and Eagle clubs finally	(1) “Ball Play: Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 28 (1 Nov 1856), p. 219, col. 3 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (1 Nov 1856), p. 149, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list

		succeeded, on the 24th Oct., in playing their first game.”)	
25 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill between Lee & Bedford avenues, Ross & Hewes St	Putnam (Williamsburg) 21 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 (3 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The day—notwithstanding the cold—was very fine for the players, who went to work with much spirit. ... An important improvement in the fielding of this match, was shown by several fine catches being made on the fly, instead of the child’s play, ‘from the bound.’ This reform is not only more manly, but adds very much to the quickness of perception, and nerve and determination, which makes up the necessary qualifications of a complete fieldsman, either at Base Ball or Cricket.” [Lengthy description of dinner party follows.]	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, cols. 1-2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list (3) Peverelly, p. 53 (4) Wright, pp. 5 & 6
28 Oct (Tue)	East Newark	Continental (East Brooklyn) 18 Empire (Newark) 15 (8 innings, due to darkness – drawn game) ( <i>NDA</i> : “Twenty-one aces being required for the game, it will be repeated on Friday at Brooklyn.”)	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 261 (30 Oct 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2

			(4) <i>NYSM</i> list
28 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken Columbia grounds	Columbia (Hoboken) 26 Union (Hoboken) 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Union vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. 1 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
29 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	Baltic (NY) 29 Newark Sr. (Newark) 11 (9 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 254 (22 Oct 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (2) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 261 (30 Oct 1856), p. 2, col. 4 (3) “Ball Play: Baltic vs. Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. 1 (4) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 1 (Baltic = 19 runs) (5) <i>NYSM</i> list
31 (or 28) Oct (Fri or Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields  <i>or</i>  Harlem Red House( <i>NYSM</i> )	Gotham (NY) 23 Eagle (NY) 4 (5 innings – return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 1 (2) “Ball Play: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 29 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. 1 [date = 31 Oct] (3) <i>NYSM</i> list [6 innings, Fri] (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 4 & 5

31 Oct (Fri)	Brooklyn	Continental (East Brooklyn) 30 Empire (Newark) 16 (5 innings, due to darkness – drawn game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 264 (3 Nov 1856), p. 2, col. 5 [Continental = 20 runs] (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2 (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
1 Nov (Sat)	?	National Jr. (East Brooklyn) 37 Continental Jr. (East Brooklyn) 9 or 10 [5 players on each side]	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 26, no. 39 (8 Nov 1856), p. 463, col. 3 (2) “Ball Play: Base Ball,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 9 (8 Nov 1856), p. 231, col. 1 [Continental = 9 runs]
5 Nov (Wed)	Harlem Red House	Harlem (NY) 14 Continental (East Brooklyn) 14 (7 innings – TIE – drawn game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The game “was not completed, owing to the shades of evening lowering.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (15 Nov 1856), p. 181, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
Prior to 8 Nov	Hoboken	“O.G.” 21 “Q.P.D.” 17 (Free Academy intra-squad game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (8 Nov 1856), p. 165, col. 2
15 Nov (Sat)	Bedford, L.I.	Star (South Brooklyn) 21 Enterprise (Bedford) 16 ( <i>NYC</i> : “The game was well	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (22 Nov 1856), p. 197, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Enterprise vs. Star,”

		contested, and reflects much credit on the members of these clubs, as it was their first match. These clubs are composed of youths ranging from 15 to 18 years of age, who have organized, like thousands of others, for the purpose of perfecting themselves in the various physical exercises, which are so necessary for a proper development of the mental faculties. Let the good work go on.”)	NYC, vol. 4, no. 31 (22 Nov 1856), p. 247, col. 3
20 Nov (Thu)	Harlem	National Jr. 21 Gotham Jr. 5 (3 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Owing to the absence of one member of the Gotham Club, Jr., the match was played eight on a side.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (2) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	Newark	Newark Jr. (Newark) 22 Columbia Jr. (East Brooklyn) 22 (8 innings – TIE) ( <i>NDA</i> : “A large number of spectators were in attendance, and evinced much interest in the game.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 25, no. 279 (21 Nov 1856), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (3) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	Hoboken	Union (Hoboken) 26 Columbia (Hoboken) 15	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2

		(5 innings)	(2) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	?	Star 2 (Brooklyn) 22 Enterprise (Bedford) 8 ( <i>NYC</i> (2): “Great credit is due to the members of the Star Club, for the performance of their second nine in this match, as also that of their first matches.”) ( <i>NYC</i> (3): “In your last paper I observed an account of a game between the above named clubs, which says the Stars are deserving of great credit, &c. I do not think as your informer does, for the following reasons: First,	(1) “Base Ball: Match between the Star Club, of Brooklyn, and the Enterprise Club, of Bedford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (29 Nov 1856), p. 213, col. 2 (2) “Ball Play: Base Ball—Star vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 32 (29 Nov 1856), p. 255, col. 3 (3) John Constant (132 Water st., N.Y.), “Star vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 33 (6 Dec 1856), p. 259, col. 1 [letter to editor dated 27 Nov 1856] (4) <i>NYSM</i> list
20 Nov (Thu)	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 24 National (Brooklyn) 12	(1) Base Ball, Bedford, “Base Ball—Enterprise vs. National,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 4, no. 33 (6 Dec 1856), p. 259, col. 1
<b>1857</b>			
6 May (Wed)	?	Nine jewelers 21 Nine others 12 (7 innings) (Empire BBC [Newark?] intra-club game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 109 (7 May 1857), p. 2, col. 4

2 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill, about a half mile from the Peck-slip Ferry	Continental intra-club game (15 innings) in which one side scored 18 runs and the other 11 runs	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
3 June (Wed)	Newark South Park	Married 27 Single 21 (Empire BBC [Newark?] intra-club game) ( <i>NDA</i> : “A large number of spectators was in attendance.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 132 (4 Jun 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
6 Jun (Sat)	Excelsior grounds near Carrol Park	Alert (Brooklyn) 15 Union (Brooklyn) 9 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
6 Jun (Sat)	Putnam’s new grounds	Putnam intra-club game	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2
8 Jun (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 25 Knickerbocker (NY) 16 (5 innings, due to rain) ( <i>NDA</i> : “A large number of spectators was present.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : The match “was witnessed by quite a large assemblage of the lovers of this active and exhilarating game.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The game was played	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 137 10 Jun 1857), p. 2, col. 4 [Knickerbocker = 15 runs] (2) “Base Ball—Opening of the Sport—First Regular Match of the Season—Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (13 Jun 1857), p. 58, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Eagles and Knickerbockers,”

		under the disadvantage of a rain nearly throughout, which, of course, operated against the fielders.”)	<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (13 Jun 1857), p. 229, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 26 (former page states Knicks scored 17 runs) (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 11
13 Jun (Sat)	Young America grounds	Upsilon Sigma 41 Omicron Gamma 24 (game between juveniles)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 3
13 Jun (Sat)	?	Heavy Weights 16 Light Weights 11 (Empire intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire Base Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 2
16 Jun (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint, Long Island	Eagle (NY) 34 Eckford (Brooklyn) 20	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford Base Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (20 Jun 1857), p. 245, col. 3 (2) “Eckford vs. Eagles,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (27 Jun 1857), p. 75, col. [xx] (3) “Cricket and Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 27, no. 20 (27 Jun 1857), p. 234, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 73 (former page states Eagles scored 35 runs) (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
22 Jun	Newark	Newark 40	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

& 6 Jul (Mon & Mon)	South Park	Adriatic 35 (Game was suspended due to rain, with clubs tied 6-6, and resumed two weeks later ) ( <i>NDA</i> : The match game “was witnessed by a large crowd, including several ladies, who evinced much interest in the game.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): At the resumption, “the sport attracted a large crowd of spectators, who manifested a deep interest in the play.”)	The Newark and the Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (27 Jun 1857), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 159 (7 Jul 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Finished,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (11 Jul 1857), p. 292, col. 3 (4) R. H. ___, Jr., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball in Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3 (letter dated 7 Jul)
24 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker (NY) 37 Empire (NY) 23 ( <i>NYC</i> : the match “was witnessed by a large concourse of spectators.”)	(1) “Exciting Match at Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (4 Jul 1857), p. 83, col. [xx] [states game was played on 25 Jun] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Knickerbocker Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (4 Jul 1857), p. 276, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 10 & 11
24 Jun (Wed)	Newark Empire new grounds at the foot of Orchard St.	Single Men 29 Married Men 20 (return game) (Empire [Newark] BBC intra-club game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 150 (25 Jun 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (4 Jul 1857), p. 276, col. 3

30 Jun (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint, Long Island	Empire (NY) 28 Eckford (Brooklyn) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Eckford Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (11 Jul 1857), p. 292, col. 3 (2) "Eckford vs. Empire Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (18 Jul 1857), p. 100, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
10 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 43 Eagle (NY) 20 ( <i>NYC</i> : "A very large assemblage of hilarious and fashionable spectators graced the scene. The smiles of the fair imparted a tone of chivalry to the manhood so nobly and yet harmlessly displayed. A tent for the female friends of the players had been prepared by the Eagle Club with their usual gallantry. The most cordial kind of decorum seemed to actuate every person present. The fine old trees, sparkling in the brilliant sunshine, seemed to nod a gratified assent to the entire proceedings; .... The public won a rich treat of manly and generous sport.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "There were thousands of ladies and gentlemen on the ground to witness this game, which was an	(1) "Eagle vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (18 Jul 1857), p. 99, col. [xx] (2) "New-York City: Base Ball— Gotham and Eagle Clubs," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 6, no. 1813 (11 Jul 1857), p. 8, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Match between the Eagle and Gotham Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 10

		excellent one. The weather was fine.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This match, which has been much talked of by those who have take an interest in the game of base ball, was played ..., and contrary to the expectations of everybody, and to the chagrin of the Eagle’s friends, the Gothams gained an unusual victory, having more than doubled the runs of their opponents.”)	
11 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	First Nine 26 Second Nine 20 (Empire intra-club game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The game interested a large number of spectators.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: First and Second Nines of the Empire Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3
13 Jul (Mon)	Bedford	Nassau (Brooklyn) 20 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 12	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the ‘Nassau’ and ‘Hamilton’ Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3
14 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds near Carroll Park at corner of Smith & Degraw streets	Putnam (Brooklyn) 37 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 20 (8 innings, due to late start, because of tardiness of some Excelsior players, and darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Both these clubs have improved in their play since their	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 53 (3) Wright, pp. 12 & 13

		contests of last year, but the improvement on the part of the Putnams is more marked than that of their opponents, who were deprived of the services of one or two of their best men of last season. ... [The Excelsiors] complain that it is difficult to induce their men to turn out and exercise, and it was easy to see that their defeat was in a great measure owing to that cause, as their men showed no want of muscle and endurance, but were deficient in that sharpness and correct judgment which can only be acquired by constant practice.”	
14 Jul (Tue)	?	Baltic 24 Continental 18	(1) A Careful Observer of the Game, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Baltic and Continentals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (18 Jul 1857), p. 309, col. 3
18 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds between Lee and Bedford avenues	Putnam (Brooklyn) 46 Continental (Brooklyn) 17	(1) T. S. Dakin, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Continental and Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (25 Jul 1857), p. 324, col. 3 (2) “Putnam and Continentals,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

			Match between Putnam and Continentals” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2 (4) Wright, pp. 12 & 13 [date = 25 Sep]
21 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken	Eagle (NY) 39 Empire (NY) 17 ( <i>NDA</i> : “A large number of persons from this city witnessed the game with interest.”)	(1) “New-York City: Base Ball—Eagles and Empires,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 6, no. 1822 (22 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 3 (2) [untitled paragraph], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 172 (22 Jul 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (3) “Match between the Eagles and Empires,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [x] [Mears Coll. clipping has only box score] (4) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (5) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
23 Jul (Thu)	?	Gotham (NY) Atlantic (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 164 (15 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 1
24 Jul (Fri)	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 Putnam (Brooklyn) 3 (5 innings by mutual agreement due to late start)	(1) “Atlantic and Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (1 Aug 1857), p. 115, col. [x] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 61 [date: 24 Sep] (4) Wright, p. 9 [date: 24 Sep]

25 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	First Nine 36 Second Nine 21 (Ashland intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Ashland Club" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2
27 Jul (Mon)	Newark South Park	Adriatic 20 Newark 18 ( <i>NDA</i> : "The game was well contested, and the Newark Club who have hitherto been victorious in matches with this Club, ascribe their defeat to the absence of some of their best players.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 171 (28 Jul 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) E. B. Coombs, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mesers. Editors" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (1 Aug 1857), p. 341, col. 2
29 Jul (Wed)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 35 Empire (NY) 33	(1) [untitled paragraph], <i>SOT</i> , vol. 27, no. 26 (8 Aug 1857), p. 301, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 10 & 12
1 Aug (Sat)	Bedford Enterprise grounds opposite Holder's Hotel	Lone Star (Jersey City) 27 Enterprise (Bedford) 24 (7 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "The Lone Star drew the game, on account of the darkness coming on. The score stood 7 innings, to the Enterprise's 6, they being 3 runs ahead on odd innings.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "The score at even,	(1) B., "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 168 (31 Jul 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (8 Aug 1857), p. 356, col. 3 (3) B. Phillips (Lone Star), "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Enterprise and Lone Star" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (15 Aug 1857), p.

		<p>sixth innings stood: Lone Star, 23 runs; Enterprise, 21. In the seventh innings, the Lone Star made 4 runs, Enterprise 3, when the game was drawn, Enterprise at the bat. As this is our first match, we should like to have a correction made.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (4): “The match ... not being finished on account of the late hour they commenced, it was expected the game would be finished on the ground of the [Lone Star], very soon after; but the President of the Lone Star Club has received a note from the Enterprise Club ‘respectfully declining to play the match out,’ as they considered themselves a ‘Junior Club,’ while the Lone Star was not so considered by ‘the best Brooklyn authorities.’ The Lone Star is a young club, but from constant practice have made themselves formidable. This declination is no small compliment to them.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (5): “Quite an excitement has been raised in Bedford about the refusal of the Enterprise to play the return match with the Lone Star, of Jersey City.”)</p>	<p>373, col. 1  (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star and Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 2  (5) Tempus Fugit, “The Excelsior and Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2</p>

3 Aug (Mon)	Williamsburg Manor House grounds	Excelsior 23 Union Star 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (8 Aug 1857), p. 356, col. 3 (2) "Excelsior vs. Union Star Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 17 (15 Aug 1857), p. 135, col. [xx]
3 Aug (Mon)	Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 22 Harlem (NY) 21	(1) "Morrisania vs. Harlem," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 17 (15 Aug 1857), p. 135, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 49 (3) Wright, p. 11
4 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken	Columbian (Hoboken) 28 Union (Hoboken) 20	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Aug 1857
7 Aug (Fri)	Newark	Empire 49 Newark 14 (return match)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 181 (8 Aug 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Empire and Newark Clubs" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (15 Aug 1857), p. 373, col. 1 [game played on 8 Aug] (2) "Empire vs. Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 18 (22 Aug 1857), p. 143, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
8 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Hamilton (Bedford) 20 Charter Oak (Williamsburg) 13 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) Hamilton, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Hamilton" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (15

			<p>Aug 1857), p. 373, col. 2</p> <p>(2) Wm. A. Hunter, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 1</p> <p>(3) G. H. Sanford, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Charter Oak vs. Hamilton—A Card,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 1</p>
11 Aug (Tue)	Continental grounds	<p>Continental 35</p> <p>Harlem 26</p> <p>(8 innings)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “A very large concourse of people were on the ground to witness this contest, and much interest was manifested by the friends of each club.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Continental and Harlem Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (22 Aug 1857), p. 389, col. 1</p>
20 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	<p>Empire (NY) 39</p> <p>Eagle (NY) 15</p>	<p>(1) Peverelly, p. 30</p> <p>(2) Wright, pp. 9 &amp; 10</p>
20 Aug (Thu)	Wheat Hill	<p>Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 35</p> <p>Niagara (South Brooklyn) 21</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (2): “Some of the Niagara’s friends did not behave as gentlemen should; whenever the Excelsiors were about to strike—such remarks as “shanks,” “Shanghai,” and other words not quite as decent as the</p>	<p>(1) F. W. Cowperthwaite, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (29 Aug 1857), p. 404, col. 3</p> <p>(2) Tempus Fugit, “The Excelsior and Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2</p> <p>(3) Jno. A. Shields, [letter to PSOT</p>

		<p>above. In several instances, when the Excelsiors had the bat, on their making a strike and reaching the first base, their ears would be saluted by the word “foul,” sung out in a loud tone, by one of the Niagara’s friends; the consequence would be, that the Excelsior, thinking it was the decision of the referee, would hasten back—no sooner would he get half way to the home base, when the pitcher of the Niagaras would send the ball to the first base, and the consequence was, that the Excelsior was out. Common politeness, at least, required some effort, on the part of the Niagara Club, to stop such proceedings; but they were looked to in vain.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (3): “Now, Gents, this is entirely false. The Niagara came from Brooklyn with nine members, who went to play the match, and none of their friends were with them. That yelling and hooting took place I don’t deny, but it was friends of the Excelsior, and not of ours. This being our first match with any club, and only being a few months old, we should like to have</p>	<p>editors], <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 20, col. 3</p> <p>(4) F. H. Cowperthwaite, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Card,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1</p>
--	--	---	--

		some justice done us.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): “Your correspondent is mistaken in saying that either the Niagara or their friends treated us unfairly. They acted as gentlemen on every occasion, and the hooting spoken of by ‘Tempus Fugit,’ was made by outsiders, enemies to both clubs.”)	
21 Aug (Fri)	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 37 Continental (Brooklyn) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 61 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 13
22 Aug (Sat)	Williamsburg Excelsior grounds at Wheat Hill	Enterprise (Bedford) 51 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A large number of spectators were present to witness this noble game, and we think they saw as much scientific playing and fun as at any match of the senior clubs. Look to your laurels, juniors, and you, seniors, had better give yours a hitch, and tighten them on your brows, for unless you are on the watch, these young clubs may snatch them away from you, when you least expect it.”)	(1) “Enterprise vs. Excelsior Base Ball Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 19 (29 Aug 1857), p. 151, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 26 (29 Aug 1857), p. 404, col. 3
[26 Aug?] (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Warren (Greenpoint) 45 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Warren vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2

On or before 27 Aug	?	Light Weights 28 Heavy Weights 13 (St Nicholas intra-club game)	(1) "Light vs. Heavy," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 20 (5 Sep 1857), p. 159, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) J.T.R., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: St. Nicholas Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
27 Aug (Thu)	Harlem	Continental 32 Baltic 24 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Only eight innings were played. The Continentals opened on the ninth innings, making two runs, with no hands out, when it became so dark, that Mr. Gelston, the Referee, decided that playing should be suspended; and the game concluded with the eight innings.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Continentals vs. Baltics," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
[29 Aug?] (Sat)	Hoboken	Ashland 7 Amateur 2 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "A sort of scrub match was played.")	(1) Tempus Fugit, "The Excelsior and Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 2
2 Sep (Wed)	East Brooklyn	Baltic (NY) 56 Nassau (Brooklyn) 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The disparity is too large, when we consider the relative strength of these clubs, and	(1) "Baltic of New York vs. Nassau of Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 21 (12 Sep 1857), p. 163, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic and Nassau Clubs of East

		betokens very bad play on the part of the defeated party.”)	Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 1 (Nassau = 10 runs)
2 Sep (Wed)	Newark Near the South Park	Empire 2 (Newark) 38 Watsessing 1 (Bloomfield) 28 ( <i>NDA</i> : “This is the first match of the Bloomfield Club, which was only organized last June, and was played very well on their part. The Empire Club also played well, and the game was continued till dark. In the evening both sides partook of a collation at the City Hotel.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Considering that this was the first match of the Bloomfield Club, they did well.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 209 (3 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
3 Sep (Thu)	Atlantic grounds in Bedford	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 41 Gotham (NY) 11 ( <i>NYC</i> : “This match, ..., was played ... in the presence of a large assemblage. The reputation of both clubs, standing so high among the fraternity, had brought together quite a number of critics and adepts of the game, whose opinions previous to the commencement were as a general thing in favor of the Gothamites. ... [The Atlantics’ 10 runs in the 2nd inning] was	(1) “Match between the Gothams and Atlantics,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 20 (5 Sep 1857), p. 159, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Gotham and Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 61 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 10

		<p>tremendous and caused the Gotham gentlemen to think that they had come to the wrong spot to catch weasels asleep. ... The result caused the faces of the knowing ones to wear an aspect of wonder, and we must admit that we were quite as disappointed, not that they were beaten, but that they were beaten so overwhelmingly. However, such is the fortune of war, and but for this uncertainty the game would be robbed of half its attractions.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “We subjoin the score, which, as non-spectators of the game, we think is also an exhibition of very bad play, or very good luck. A correspondent informs us, that these two match games [see Baltic-Nassau above] attracted a large number of spectators, and much disappointment was evinced by the friends and backers of the losers; as seven out of every ten men on the ground, who considered themselves well posted, were ready to plant their ‘tin,’ in favor of the Gothamites, at 2 and 3 to 1, when the word was given to play.”)</p>	

5 Sep (Sat)	Excelsior grounds at Wheat Hill	Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 24 Ashland (Hoboken) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
5 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at corner of Fifth Avenue and Dean Street	Osceola (Brooklyn) 25 Charter Oak (Williamsburg) 24 (6 innings)	(1) “Charter Oak vs. Osceola,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1
7 Sep (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	Empire (NY) 23 Baltic (NY) 13 (home-and-home match)	(1) “Empire vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire and Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 21, col. 1 (3) Wright, p. 10
7 Sep (Mon)	Jersey City	Lone Star (Jersey City) 46 Alert 18	(1) “Lone Star vs. Alert,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx]
8 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 15 Gotham (NY) 9 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “This match, which has been for some time pending, came off this week, ... The weather was all that could be expected, and the	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball in America: The Eagles and Gothams Playing Their Great Match at the Elysian Fields, on Tuesday, September 8th”

		<p>attractions of the game, the fame of the players, and the amount depending in private bets on the result, drew to the field a large concourse of the amateurs of ball play from the city and vicinity. There was also a splendid collection of feminine and juvenile beauty to grace the scene. It was expected that play would commence about 12 o'clock, but it was near two before all the preliminaries were arranged.") (NYC (5) "As the time approached for the sport to begin, immense crowds of people might have been seen wending their way along the river side, on their way to witness the tournament at the Elysian Fields, The anticipations of the proficients in the game among the spectators were fully realized throughout the match, the fielding, which is the very essence of the game, being magnificent on both sides; hence it was useless to expect large scores from the bat.")</p>	<p>(engraving), <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 17, cols. 1-3  (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Great Match between the Eagles and the Gotham Clubs," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 2 (12 Sep 1857), p. 20, col. 3  (4) "The Game of Base Ball; Interesting Match between Two of the Best Clubs in the Country, viz: the 'Gotham' and 'Eagle' Clubs," (engraving by Risdon), <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 169, col. [xx]  (5) "Gotham vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1857  (6) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 26  (7) Wright, pp. 9 &amp; 10</p>
8 Sep (Tue)	?	<p>Harlem (NY) 25  Union (Morrisania) 14</p>	<p>(1) Peverelly, p. 49  (2) Wright, p. 11</p>

10 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 28 Knickerbocker (NY) 17 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): Empire “recovered its laurels by a handsome victory.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) “Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, pp. 17 & 30 (5) Wright, pp. 10 & 11
10 Sep (Thu)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Adriatic 24 Newark 8	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 216 (11 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Adriatic vs. Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx]
12 Sep (Sat)	Niagara grounds on Smith St. near Douglas	Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 27 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 6 (return match - 5 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “In consequence of unavoidable circumstances, the Excelsiors played two innings with but three of their first nine, and with but seven players in all; yet, notwithstanding the odds against them, they made a better proportioned score than the first	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Excelsior and the Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (19 Sep 1857), p. 37, col. 1

		match.”)	
12 Sep (Sat)	?	Columbia (Hoboken) 72 Lone Star (Jersey City) 22	(1) “Columbia, of Hoboken, vs. Lone Star, of Jersey City,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (19 Sep 1857), p. 175, col. [xx] (2) “Columbia vs. Lone Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
15 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Knickerbocker (NY) 18 Eagle (NY) 17	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) “Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, pp. 17-18 & 26 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 11
15 Sep (Tue)	Eckford grounds at Greenpoint <i>or</i> at the Manor House	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Eckford (Brooklyn) 17 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Atlantics won a victory handsomely, ..., proving that they are ‘at home’ even on foreign ground.”)	(1) “Eckford vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Eckford and Atlantic Base Ball Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 61 & 73 (latter page states Atlantic scored 21 runs) (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 12

16 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 19 Empire (NY) 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 221 (17 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (4) Wright, pp. 10 & 10
16 Sep (Wed)	Morrisania Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 30 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 8 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The 16th will be a grand gala day in Morrisania, the occasion being the anniversary celebration of the founding of that village.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (5 Sep 1857), p. 4, col. 1 (2) "Excelsior vs. Union," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (4) Wright, pp. 11 & 13
16 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Nassau grounds at Wheat Hill	Hamilton 17 Nassau 15 (return match - 6 innings)	(1) "Nassau vs. Hamilton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 23 (26 Sep 1857), p. 183, col. [xx] (2) Wm. A. Hunter, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Nassau vs. Hamilton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 2
16 Sep (Wed)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Watsessing (Bloomfield) 24 Empire 2 (Newark) 23	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 221 (17 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 5

		<p>(return match – 8 innings, due to darkness)  <i>(NDA: “The game was well contested throughout, and was watched with much interest by the spectators, including many ladies. In the evening, the two clubs partook of a collation, at which the time was passed in sentiments and songs.”)</i>  <i>(PSOT (2): “The grounds upon which the contest took place are beautiful, and well adapted to the game; and upon this occasion, it was well covered with spectators, who manifested a lively interest in the contest—not the least enthusiastic of whom were a large number of the fair sex.”)</i></p>	<p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Bloomfield, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 4 (26 Sep 1857), p. 53, col. 1  (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire, vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3</p>
22 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	<p>Eagle (NY) 23  Eckford (Brooklyn) 22  (return match - 8 innings, due to darkness)  <i>(NYC: “Hoboken was enlivened ... by a number of visitors from New York to witness the contest ....”)</i>  <i>(PSOT: “The play was good on both sides, and was witnessed by a large number of spectators.”)</i></p>	<p>(1) “Eckford vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx]  (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2  (3) Peverelly, pp. 26 &amp; 73 (latter page states game played on 15 Sep)  (4) Wright, pp. 9 &amp; 12</p>

22 Sep (Tue)	Hamilton Square	Free Academy (NY) 29 Monument (NY) 11 (6 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Monument vs. Free Academy," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Monument vs. Free Academy," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
23 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Gotham 25 St. Nicholas 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 1
23 Sep (Wed)	Newark Vacant lot at the foot of Orchard St.	Empire 33 Newark 16 (return game) ( <i>NDA</i> : "These healthful exercises [base ball and cricket] appear to be the favorites just now.")	(1) "Base Ball and Cricket," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 227 (24 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball in New Jersey," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2
24 Sep (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at Greenpoint <i>or</i> Eckford grounds ( <i>PSOT</i> )	Champion (Yorkville) 27 Excelsior (NY) 22 (6 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "This is the first match of the Champion.")	(1) "Champion vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Excelsior and the Champion," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1

25 Sep (Fri)	Newark Vacant lot at the foot of Orchard St.	Union (Morrisania) 28 Adriatic (Newark) 11 ( <i>NDA</i> (2): “In the evening, the two clubs and invited guests partook of a collation at the City Hotel.”)	(1) “Base Ball and Cricket,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 227 (24 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 229 (26 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (3) “Adriatic vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (5) Peverelly, p. 49 (6) Wright, p. 11
26 Sep (Sat)	114th St.	Champion (Yorkville) 21 Warren (Brooklyn) 20	(1) “Champion vs. Warren,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Champion vs. Warren,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
26 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Alert grounds	Alert (Brooklyn) 48 Union (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 218 (28 Sep 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Alert,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 68, col. 2 (3) “Alert vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]

26 Sep (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 19 Enterprise 2 (Bedford) 14	(1) An Observer, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 77, col. 1
26 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken	Clinton (Hoboken) 52 Eureka (NY) 8	(1) "Eureka vs. Clinton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 25 (10 Oct 1857), p. 197, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) W. H. Jessup, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka vs. Clinton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
26 Sep or 3 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken	Ashland 13 Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 9 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Ashland vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1 (2) "Ashland vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
26 Sep or 3 Oct (Sat)	Atlantic grounds on lot bordered by Smith, Sackett, Hoyt, and Degraw streets	Atlantic (xxx) 20 Superior (Brooklyn) 6	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
On or before 28 Sep	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 25 Excelsior (Williamsburg) 1	(1) "Enterprise vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 24 (3 Oct 1857), p. 191, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports:

			Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (3 Oct 1857), p. 77, col. 1
30 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 23 Eagle (NY) 21	(1) “Empire vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
30 Sep (Wed)		Continental (Brooklyn) 36 Nassau (Brooklyn) 26	(1) “Continental vs. Nassau,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (2) Wright, p. 13
30 Sep (Wed)	?	Osceola (Brooklyn, W.D.) 30 Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 18 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Osceola vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “Osceola vs. Oriental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
30 Sep (Wed)	Yorkville Champion grounds	Lafayette 1 (Brooklyn, E.D.) 33 Champion 2 (Yorkville) 9 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lafayette vs. Champion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 108, col. 3
30 Sep (Wed)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Watsessing (Bloomfield) Empire 2 (Newark) (scheduled conquering game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 221 (17 Sep 1857), p. 2, col. 5

2 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Continental grounds at Wheathill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 34 Continental (Brooklyn) 34 (TIE)	(1) "Continental vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 13 [NOTE: Peverelly & Wright state game was played on 1 Oct]
3 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken	Gotham 2 (NY) 24 Empire 2 (NY) 24 (TIE)	(1) "Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx]
3 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Alert grounds on President St. between Smith and Hoyt	Alert (South Brooklyn) 17 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 16 (6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "At the 6th inning, the Niagara suspended play, with the Alert at the bat, and but two hands out.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 224 (5 Oct 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alert vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 1
3 Oct (Sat)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Six players of Roseville (Newark) 26 Eight players of Gotham (Newark) 15	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 236 (5 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 5
5 Oct (Mon)	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 19 Young America (Harlem) 16 (7 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The Enterprise ['that	(1) "Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] (2) Critic, "Out-Door Sports: Base

		<p>plucky young club'] played well, and brought all the skill and lessons their teachers, the Atlantics, had given them, to bear against the superior playing of their adversaries. There was not a large crowd of spectators, but it was a quiet, yet desperate game, for the Enterprise had a reputation as yet this year untarnished by defeat, which they would not lose without a hard struggle. The odds were against them in the first part of the game, but they gained slowly but surely, and at the close made a mighty effort for victory and got it. The Young Americans took their defeat well and they may well be satisfied, for it is no disgrace to be defeated by their match. We cannot mention the playing of any one in particular, for all played as if for life and death. When the return match comes off, 'may we be there to see,' for there will be better playing on both sides, since they <i>know their men</i> in each club.") (PSOT: "The cloudy appearance of the sky rendered it uncertain whether the match would be played, and consequently kept away</p>	<p>Ball: Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 6 (10 Oct 1857), p. 85, col. 2</p>
--	--	--	---

		large numbers of the friends of each club, and many spectators, there not being a single representative of the fair sex on the ground. Perhaps the Harlem boys have more of a hand in clubs than hearts. ... It is to be sincerely hoped the next time the Young Americas challenge a club that they will be provided with more than one ball, as the ball was knocked to pieces by the first two blows, and the game had to be delayed half an hour while a ball was being got from the Harlem Club.”)	
6 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Continental (Brooklyn) 13	(1) “Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 61 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 13
7 Oct (Wed)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Empire 2 (Newark) 27 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 23 (6 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 240 (9 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire, vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
7 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken	Gotham 2 (NY) 18 St. Nicholas 1 (xxx) 13	(1) “Gotham vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx]

9 Oct (Fri)	Greenpoint [or Hoboken]	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 13	(1) "Eckford vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 10 & 12
9 [or 19] Oct (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham (New York) 25 Eagle (NY) 19 (7 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The exhibitions of play was not as good as usual, still there were enough good points displayed to stamp it as a first class match.")	(1) "Eagle vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 26 (3) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
10 Oct (Sat)	Young America grounds	Young America 39 Champion 22 (8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "A very large number of amateurs and spectators assembled ... to witness the match .... If good players only draw large numbers of spectators to see their matches, surely these two clubs must be highly flattered; but the lookers-on were amply rewarded for their attendance, as we have seen no more interesting match played this season.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Champion," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3

10 Oct (Sat)	Niagara grounds	Union 2 (Brooklyn?) 24 Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “If the Niagaras men had been less reluctant to catch the ball ‘on the fly,’ the result might have been different.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
10 Oct (Sat)	Superior grounds in the lots bounded by Union, Henry, Sackett, and Clinton streets	Superior 2 (Brooklyn) 34 Montauk 1 (Brooklyn) 32 (10 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Superior vs. Montauk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
10 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Clinton grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 21 Clinton (Hoboken) 15 (Game stopped in 6th inning due to darkness. Clinton claimed score should have reverted to end of 5th inning, when it was ahead 14-11.)	(1) One of the Union, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Clinton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 108, col. 3
12 Oct (Mon)	Star grounds	Star (South Brooklyn) 18 Union (South Brooklyn) 10 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Union, vs. The Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (17 Oct 1857), p. 101, col. 3
Prior to 17 Oct	?	Clinton Eureka	(1) “Clinton vs. Eureka,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to	?	Lone Star	(1) “Lone Star vs. Alert,” <i>NYC</i> , vol.

17 Oct		Alert	5, no. 26 (17 Oct 1857), p. 205, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
17 Oct (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) 21 Star (South Brooklyn) 11 (6 innings, due to late start and darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The wind, which blew very hard against the bat, made it impossible for either side to show their batting, for which they are so famous, and few balls went much past the second base. A large number of spectators were assembled, and kept much better order than we ever saw at a ball match. ... “Why don’t [the Stars] challenge the Young America, or some other club; for their first nine never played with any club but the Enterprise since they started, now two years ago.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (24 Oct 1857), p. 117, col. 3
17 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds	Ashland (NY) 26 Excelsior (Brooklyn, E.D.) 20 (5 innings, due to late start and darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (24 Oct 1857), p. 117, col. 3
17 Oct (Sat)	[Newark Foot of Orchard St.?]	Roseville (Newark) Gotham (Newark) (scheduled return game)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 236 (5 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 5

17 Oct (Sat)	?	Union (Roseville) (W by 13 runs) Adriaatic Jr. (Young American) (L) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The Adriatic, Jr., club has recently been formed, .... This is the first match they ever played, and they hope to meet with better success hereafter.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 249 (20 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4
19 Oct (Mon)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Empire (NY) 16 Empire (Newark) 16 (TIE – 8 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “A match game of base ball was played ... in the presence of many spectators, including ladies”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 249 (20 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4
20 Oct (Tue)	Putnam grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 37 Putnam (Brooklyn) 15	(1) Peverelly, p. 62 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
20 Oct (Tue)	Newark Foot of Orchard St.	Empire 2 (xxx) 28 Adriatic 2 (xxx) 13 (5 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 249 (20 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 250 (21 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (3) Ion, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Empire vs. The Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 132, col. 3
21 Oct (Wed)	Wheat Hill Continental grounds	Osceola (Brooklyn) 20 Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Osceola vs. Oriental” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3,

		(return match)	no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 2
22 Oct (Thu)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 29 Eckford (Brooklyn) 11	(1) Peverelly, pp. 62 & 73 (2) Wright, pp. 9 & 12
22 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn	Hamilton (Brooklyn) Empire (Newark) (scheduled game)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 250 (21 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4
24 Oct (Sat)	Yorkville	Champion 2 (xxx) 33 Lexington 1 (xxx) 11 (5 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Lexington," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 133, col. 1
24 Oct (Sat)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Union 2 (xxx) 24 Liberty 1 (xxx) 15 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "It commenced to rain soon after the first innings, and continued almost all the time, making the ground so slippery, that it was with difficulty the players could keep on their feet.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Liberty," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 133, col. 1
28 Oct (Wed)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) 22 Young America (Harlem) 16 (return match - 7 innings)	(1) "Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) W. H. Davis, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3

28 Oct (Wed)	?	Empire (Newark) 19 Adriatic (Newark) 12 (8 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 258 (30 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4
30 Oct (Fri) [Peeverelly states game was played on an unknown date in 1858]	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 24 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 19 (return match) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The members of these two clubs took advantage of the comparative improvement in the weather ... and played their return match which had been so long and anxiously waited for by the whole fraternity. As the appointed time drew near for the commencement of the sport, the Hoboken ferry-boats added largely to their number of passengers, [LINES MISSING?]. Altogether, it was a day to be remembered, and will no doubt prove one of those occasions which will be looked back upon with the greatest pleasure, in after years, by those who took part therein.")	(1) "Gotham vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 27 (24 Oct 1857), p. 212, col. [xx] (2) "New-York City: Base Ball—Gotham and Atlantic Clubs," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1910 (2 Nov 1857), p. 3, col. 1 (3) Peeverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 9 & 10
30 Oct (Fri)	Hamilton grounds on corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Hamilton (South Brooklyn) 28 Metropolitan (NY) 14 (5 innings)	(1) "Metropolitan of N.Y. vs. Hamilton of South Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] (2) H., "Out-Door Sports: Base

			Ball: Metropolitan vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3
30 Oct (Fri) [post- poned from 27 Oct on account of rain]	Newark Empire grounds	Watsessing 1 (Bloomfield) 20 Empire 2 (Newark) 15 (“conquering game” - 7 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “It will be remembered, that this is the first match for the Watsessings, it being only five months since its organization; and the Empires felt rather sore, after being victorious in all their matches this season, that, at last, they should have their laurels taken from them by this young Club. ... There were quite a number of spectators on the ground, although the Watsessings were not as fully represented as they might have been.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 258 (30 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Cricket and Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 259 (31 Oct 1857), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empires vs. Watsessings,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3
Prior to 31 Oct	?	Empire (NY) 16 Empire (Newark) 16 (8 innings – TIE)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Empire of New York vs. The Empire of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (31 Oct 1857), p. 132, col. 3
31 Oct (Sat)	Greenpoint Wayne grounds	<i>NYC and PSOT</i> (3): Wayne 24 Lexington 14 (4 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wayne vs. Lexington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 2

		<p><i>or</i>  <i>PSOT</i> (1):  Wayne 1 (xxx) 31  Lexington 2 (xxx) 23  (5 innings)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (3): “In last week’s <i>SPIRIT</i>, there is an account of a match ..., which, I am sorry to say, is not a true account. What the Lexingtons’ object was, in publishing such an account, I know not. ... They wanted to take advantage of the darkness, and insisted the fifth innings should be concluded; which conduct (if I may so speak) so disgusted three of their members, that they resigned at once, and are now members of the Waynes.”)</p>	<p>(2) “Wayne vs. Lexington,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx]  (3) One of the Waynes, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Waynes vs. Lexingtons,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3</p>
31 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Fox Hill	<p>Enterprise (Bedford) 27  Ashland (New York) 7  (return match)  (<i>NYC</i>: “The [Enterprise] played with their usual skill and science, and at the close of the game were gallantly escorted from Fox Hill to Fulton Ferry with the usual singing and cheering which have become identified with bull matches.”)  (<i>PSOT</i>: “The Ashland played better</p>	<p>(1) “Return Match—Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Oct 1857  (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3</p>

		than in their match with the Enterprise in the Spring.”)	
31 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn	Niagara 2 (xxx) 17 Union 2 (xxx) 14 (5 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): “Most of the Unions were put out on balls caught on the fly; thereby showing that the Niagaras are not reluctant to catch on the fly, as has been stated before.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Buffalo,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Correction,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3
31 Oct (Sat)	Newark	Lafayette (Newark) intra-club game with score of 38-29) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “This is a new Club, the above [box score] being their first game.”	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3
[31 Oct?] (Sat)	Brooklyn Grounds bounded by Smith, Hoyt, Carrol, and President streets	Superior 42 National 13 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match at Brooklyn,”” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 148, col. 3
2 Nov (Mon)	Newark Prospect Street grounds	Lafayette (Newark) intra-club game with score of 32-32	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 261 (3 Nov 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

			Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 165, col. 1
3 Nov (Tue)	Williamsburg Continental grounds	Putnam 31 Continental (Williamsburg) 16 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Continentals had the call before the game commenced, it being the opinion of outsiders that the chances were two to one in their favor. The Putnams won the first match of the season, making 46 to 17 by their opponents; but the latter had received such accessions since their first game, that it was considered a <i>dead sure thing</i> . The result shows, that some things are a little uncertain—in ball playing as in other contests. The Putnams played coolly, and carefully, and earned their victory fairly. The weather was rather windy and boisterous, but it did not seem to affect their fielding much.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Putnams vs. Continentals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1
4 Nov (Wed)	Newark	Empire (Newark) 33 Adriatic (Newark) 29	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 10 (7 Nov 1857), p. 149, col. 1

6 Nov (Fri)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 41 Union (Morrisania) 23 (8 innings) (<i>NYC</i>: “The former club of Morrisania visited their friends of South Brooklyn, and met with a warm reception in every sense of the term, in the first place by being defeated by 18 runs, the Excelsior scoring 19 in one innings, after which they were hospitably entertained by their vanquishers, during which the most friendly feelings prevailed, their opinions of their friends and their favorite game being much enhanced thereby.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “The batting on both sides was as fine as ever was witnessed in a match, particularly on the side of the Excelsior, they making nine home runs. In the evening, they entertained the Union, and gentleman from the other clubs, very hospitably, the guests departing at a late hour, feeling satisfied that the Excelsiors deserved the name they have.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 &amp; 53 [former page says game was played on 28 Sep] (4) Wright, pp. 11 &amp; 13 [both pages say game played on 28 Sep; former page states score was 43-21]</p>
7 Nov (Sat)	Alert grounds	<p>Young America 16 Lafayette (South Brooklyn) 15</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Lafayette,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov</p>

			1857), p. 164, col. 3
7 Nov (Sat)	Hoboken	Heavies 16 Lights 13 (Ashland intra-club game – 5 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Heavies were victorious by a small majority, which makes the game very creditable to the Lights, as most of the players of the Heavies were those who have played in the first nine matches of the club during all this playing season, and, of course, ought to be the stronger players.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Ashland Lights and Heavies,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
[8?] Nov (Sat)	?	Telegraph 24 Young America 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Telegraph,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 164, col. 3
9 Nov (Mon)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Columbia 52 Lone Star (Jersey City) 29 (return match)	(1) “Lone Star vs. Columbia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 31 (21 Nov 1857), p. 244, col. [xx] (date of game given as 10 Nov) (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Columbia,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (14 Nov 1857), p. 165, col. 1

11 Nov (Wed)	?	Wattsessing (Bloomfield) 22 Pioneer (Orange) 22 (TIE)	(1) Empire, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wattsessing vs. Pioneer," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3
12 Nov (Thu)	Atlantic grounds	Continental 2 (xxx) Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 16, no. 255 (10 Nov 1857), p. 3, col. 1
13 Nov (Fri)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 17 Metropolitan (NY) 17 (return match – 8 innings – TIE) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "They play the game over on Saturday, 21st instant, upon same ground.")	(1) J., "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
Prior to 14 Nov	?	Excelsior Wayne	(1) "Excelsior vs. Wayne," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 30 (14 Nov 1857), p. 235, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]
14 Nov (Sat)	Hoboken	Hudson (Hoboken) 17 Washington (Hoboken) 7 ( <i>NYC</i> : "This being the first match of either club, we may expect very soon to see some very tall playing on both sides, and would advise the Union and Columbia Clubs to keep their eyes open.")	(1) "Washington vs. Hudson," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 31 (21 Nov 1857), p. 244, col. [xx]

14 Nov (Sat)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Sixty-First St. and Third Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) 35 Excelsior (NY) 4	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	Alert grounds	Lafayette (South Brooklyn) 22 Young America (S. Brooklyn) 16 (6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "the first five [innings] were played by eight of Lafayette to nine of Young America, and the two last were played by six of the former to nine of the latter . . . . Several decisions of the referee were doubted by the Young Americas.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Lafayette," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	?	Young America 1 (S. Brooklyn) 30 Lawrence 2 (South Brooklyn) 26	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Lawrence," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Liberty 1 (Bedford) 29 Union 2 (South Brooklyn) 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 2
14 Nov (Sat)	Newark	Washington (Newark) 39 Union (Bloomfield) 12	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 272 (16 Nov 1857), p. 2, col. 5
19 Nov	?	Osceola (Brooklyn)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Thu)		Oriental (Williamsburg) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The two teams “played a friendly game of ball .... [No score reported.] They played until dark; from which they adjourned to the rooms of the Orientals, where a splendid supper awaited them. The rooms were very handsomely dressed with the American flag. Over the President’s chair was the sentiment: ‘In the field, rivals; in the wigwam, brothers.’ The affair passed off very pleasantly. The order of the evening was, speeches, cheering, &c., in which PORTER’S SPIRIT had three times three.”)	Osceola vs. Orientals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
[prior to 21 Nov]	Grounds on South Prospect St.	Littell’s side 37 P. Ryerson’s side 21 (Lafayette intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (21 Nov 1857), p. 180, col. 3
21 Nov (Sat)	?	Arctic 15 Lawrence 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Arctic vs. Lawrence,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (28 Nov 1857), p. 196, col. 2
21 Nov (Sat)	New York Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Metropolitan (NY) 25 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 11 (play-over of 13 Nov tie game - 4 innings – DRAWN GAME) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Some of the members of	(1) Young America, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2

		each Club, supposing there would be no game, because of the extreme coldness of the weather, absented themselves; but seven members of each club reporting for duty, they went to work, but darkness finally put a stop to the game at the end of the fourth inning. Therefore, under the rules of the Base Ball Convention, it was not considered a game, and they concluded to lay over all further proceedings until next Spring. They adjourned to Bill Swartz's hotel, near the ground, and had a good time generally, thawing out.")	
21 Nov (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J. Union grounds	Union (Bloomfield) 32 Washington (Newark) 24 (return game)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 276 (20 Nov 1857), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 278 (23 Nov 1857), p. 2, col. 4
On or before 24 Nov	?	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 27 Union 1 (South Brooklyn) 19 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	Niagara grounds	Alert 27 Niagara 16 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Seven even innings were played, when the Niagaras	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Niagara and the Alert Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2

		suspended the game, unwilling to abide by the decision of the referee (who was chosen by themselves). The game was declared in favor of the Alert ...”)	
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Bedford Montauk grounds	National (Brooklyn) 61 Montauk (Bedford) 5	(1) “Base Ball—National vs. Montauk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 33 (5 Dec 1857), p. 263, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: National vs. Montauk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Lawrence grounds	Lawrence (Brooklyn) 39 Arctic (Brooklyn) 12 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lawrence vs. Arctic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Warren 11 Active 10 ( <i>PSOT</i> : States the score was 29-22, but these totals seem to include HLs)	(1) Umpire, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Warren vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Lights 26 Heavies 23 (Champion [Yorkville] intra-club game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Unfortunately for the	(1) H. C. K., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champions, Lights vs. Heavies,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2

		Heavies, for some of the best first nine players had to fall into the ranks of the Lights; although the Heavies played very accurately, letting no ball pass them that was possible of catching.”	
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Oriental grounds situated on Lee Ave.	Second Nine 30 First Nine 23 (Oriental intra-club game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “‘A gent,’ present by accident, took upon himself, at the commencement of the game, the liberty to <i>dictate</i> —making himself what is sometimes called chief cook and all hands, ‘having the audacity’ to extend his dictations to the umpire. At a point during the second innings, the umpire rendered a decision, which decision was in accordance with <i>justice and honor</i> , but was not in accordance with the gent’s notions; and guessing that he could not rule, left the field in disgust, much to the edification of those who remained on the field.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The First and Second Nine of the Orientals,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Oriental Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 15 (12 Dec 1857), p. 228, col. 3
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-	Hoboken	Hudson (Hoboken) 19 Washington (Hoboken) 8	(1) “Base Ball—Washington and Hudson,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 5, no. 33 (5 Dec 1857), p. 263, col. [xx]

giving)			
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Live Oak (Jersey City) 42 Alert (Jersey City) 30 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This was the first match played by the Live Oaks.”)	(1) J. J. H., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Live Oaks vs. Alert,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 2
26 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Paterson	Friendship 31 Independent Ex-Volunteers 26 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A match was played ... for a ‘box of cigars.’ ... The match having been much talked of, a great crowd assembled to witness it.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Friendship Club vs. Ex-Volunteers,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (5 Dec 1857), p. 212, col. 3
28 Nov (Sat)	Newark South Park	Stainsby’s side 77 Greacan’s side 60 (match of the “Boss Silver Platers”)	(1) [untitled paragraph]. <i>NDA</i> , vol. 26, no. 283 (30 Nov 1857), p. 2, col. 5
12 Dec (Sat)	Excelsior grounds	Young America 2 (S. Brooklyn) 37 Republic 1 (South Brooklyn) 9	(1) C. A. Bouton, Jr., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Young America vs. Republic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 16 (19 Dec 1857), p. 245, col. 1
19 Dec (Sat)	?	Arctic 2 (xxx) 20 or 22 Superior 2 (xxx) 10 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The first nines of these Clubs played a match on the same day, and the Arctic again came victorious—they scoring 8, to their opponents 6.”)	(1) J. C. W., “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Arctic vs. Superior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 17 (26 Dec 1857), p. 261, col. 3

<b>1858</b>			
14 Apr (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	(Empire Club intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Base-Ball Convention," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 7 (17 Apr 1858), p. 100, col. 3
29 Apr (Thu)	?	Single 49 Married 19 (Excelsior Club intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 102 (30 Apr 1858), p. 11, col. 1
29 Apr (Thu)	Young America grounds	Alida (Williamsburgh) 41 Young America (Williamsburgh) 3 ( <i>PSOT</i> & <i>SOT</i> : only five players listed on each team)	(1) "Alida and Young America," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 3 (8 May 1858), p. 18, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN] (1) "On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Alida and Young America," <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 14 (15 May 1858), p. 159, col. 2 (2) "Base-Ball: Alida and Young America Base-Ball Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 12 (22 May 1858), p. 180, col. 3
13 May (Thu) (post- poned from the	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds at the Manor House	Excelsior 53 Greenpoint 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 11 (15 May 1858), p. 164, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May

6th and then the 10th)			1858), p. 197, col. 1 (3) "Excelsior vs. Greenpoint," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (29 May 1858), p. 39, col. [xx]
15 May (Sat)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Wayne (NY) 12 Ashland (NY) 11	(1) Samuel Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 10 (8 May 1858), p. 148, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 196, col. 3 (3) "Wayne vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (29 May 1858), p. 43, col. [xx]
22 May or prior	?	Married 33 Single 26 (Pastime BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime Base-Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3
22 May (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square, 66th St. and Third Ave.	Active 31 Invincible 1	(1) E. Tilton (Secretary), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Invincible," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 12 (22 May 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (2) E. Tilton (Secretary, Active Club), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Invincible," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1

22 May (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland (NY) 57 Wayne (NY) 15	(1) Sam'l Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1 (2) "Ashland vs. Wayne," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 6 (May 1858), p. 43, col. [xx]
22 May (Sat)	?	Contest 1 (xxx) 18 Young America (xxx) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2
28 May (Fri)	South Brooklyn Star (and Excelsior) grounds at Carroll Park	Star 21 Enterprise (Bedford) 18 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Any one who witnessed the game will admit that of all Junior clubs, they [Star & Enterprise] rank highest. It was played by both sides as finely, and as many excellent points were made, as will be seen in almost any match of the Senior players. ... We shall watch with much interest the future games of these clubs, and advise those who wish to witness much pretty play, to be present at whatever game they may participate in. We are pleased to notice that the new role of "one	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Enterprise and Star Clubs of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 13 (29 May 1858), p. 197, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3 [see also untitled paragraph in col. 2]

		umpire” works well, and is an improvement over the old one of “two umpires and referee.”)	
29 May (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Young America (S. Brooklyn) 14 Liberty (Bedford) 7	(1) Stumpy (of Young America), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
29 May (Sat)	Hoboken Fox Hill	Ashland (NY) 34 Clinton (Hoboken) 28	(1) Samuel Mullen (Secretary, Ashland BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 10 (8 May 1858), p. 148, col. 3 (2) Empire, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Clinton vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, cols. 2-3 (3) John Grierson, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland vs. Clinton—A Card,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
29 May (Sat)	Greenpoint? On the ground behind the car stables	Zephyr (Greenpoint) 38 Jefferson (Greenpoint) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Zephyr vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
31 May	Greenpoint?	Excelsior (NY) 27	(1) Steno, “Out-Door Sports: Base-

(Mon)		Greenpoint (Greenpoint) 16	Ball: Excelsior vs. Greenpoint,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2 (2) “Excelsior vs. Greenpoint,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 9 (19 Jun 1858), p. 70, col. [xx]
1 Jun (Tue)	?	Washington 2 (xxx) 22 Oriental 2 (xxx) 14 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “the Washington (late Adriatic) ... the challenging party”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
2 Jun (Wed)	Washington grounds	Continental 1 (xxx) 25 Washington 2 (xxx) 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “the Washington (late Adriatic) Base-Ball Club ... had seven present, against five of their opponents.”)	(1) Lucifer Match, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
4 Jun (Fri)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds near Carroll Park	Star 37 Ashland (NY) 21 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The weather was windy and disagreeable, rendering the play rather loose. The Stars, although they won the match, did not play their usual game, if we may judge by a preceding one, played with the Enterprise, week before last.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3 (3) “Ashland vs. Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 8 (12 Jun 1858), p. 63, col. [xx]
Prior to 5	Brooklyn	National (Brooklyn) 32	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

June		Invincible (NY) 3 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Last week, a match was played ... in which the [Inviincibles] were regularly used up; and if they cannot do better when they try again, they may as well change their cognomen.”) NOTE: L. Pike was in line-up for Nationals.	Invincible vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Niagara (Brooklyn) 34 Sylvan (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]”, <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 135 (8 Jun 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) Base-Ball [Chadwick?], “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Wayne 2 (NY) 53 Marion 1 (NY) 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Marion vs. Wayne,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) “Marion vs. Wayne,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 9 (19 Jun 1858), p. 70, col. [xx] (3) “Wayne vs. Marion,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
5 Jun (Sat)	?	Stuyvesant 47 Independent 42 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Before we began to play,	(1) A. Kennedy (Secretary, Stuyvesant BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Stuyvesant vs.

		<p>it was agreed between the clubs, that we should play but six innings. After the six innings were played, and we (the Stuyvesants) five ahead, the umpire (Mr. Sherwood, of the Active Base-Ball Club) claimed the right of making us play another inning, but it being late and we tired, and also the victors, we would not do so, and, therefore, the Independents declared that they had beaten ———. To make sure the umpire had not the right to make us play another inning, we asked the umpire of the Metropolitan Base-Ball Club, which is composed of grown-up gentlemen, if he could do so, and he assured us that the umpire had no such right.”)</p>	<p>Independent,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 3</p>
8 Jun (Tue)	Harlem Monument (new) grounds at Red House	<p>Married 42 Single 31 (Monument BBC intra-club game)</p>	<p>(1) T. Miller (Secretary), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Monument Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2</p>
10 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds, “bounded by Smith, Hoyt, Carroll Place, and President streets” and “in the rear of Carroll	<p>Putnam (Williamsburgh) 31 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 18 (<i>BDE</i> (3) &amp; <i>SOT</i>: “There was a large gathering of some 1500 or 2,000 persons, male and female in attendance. ... The loss of the</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball.” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 134 (7 Jun</p>

	Park”	<p>game is attributed to the bad fielding among the Excelsiors. There was ambition, but there had been a want of uniform practice among the members previously, to which the defeat is laid. The Excelsiors, although beaten in this game, have confidence in their ability to tip the tables on the return match. After the game was over, the Putnams were sumptuously entertained by the Excelsiors. It was a subject of general remark that more ladies were present than on any former occasion. Many of the spectators were in carriages.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (6): The game “appears to have made the first excitement of the season.”)</p>	<p>1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball.” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 138 (11 Jun 1858), p. 11, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “City News and Gossip: [untitled correction to (3)], <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 139 (12 Jun 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 2</p> <p>(7) “On-Dits in Sporting Circles: Base Ball.” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 19 (19 Jun 1858), p. 222, col. 1</p> <p>(8) Peverelly, p. 53</p> <p>(9) Wright, p. 19</p>
10 Jun (Thu)	Young America grounds, near the First Ave.	Young America 27 Excelsior Jr. 25	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young America vs. Excelsior Juniors,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Young America vs. Excelsior,”</p>

			NYC, vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. 1 [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
10 or 17 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Fox Hill	Enterprise (NY) 50 Amity (Hoboken) 30	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Amity,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
14 Jun (Wed)	Washington grounds	Washington 2 (xxx) 12 Continental 1 (xxx) 11 (return game - 5 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Five members were present on both sides.”)	(1) Lucifer Match, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
15 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn? Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. and Dean St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) 41 Nassau (Brooklyn) 29	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Osceola,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2 (2) “Nassau vs. Osceola,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 21 (dates game as 15 July)
16 Jun (Wed)	Brooklyn North Star grounds	Union 20 Young America 9	(1) “Union vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]
16 Jun (Wed)	?	Heavies 40 Lights 12	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas Base-Ball Club,”

		(St. Nicholas BBBC intra-club return game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “In justice to the Lights, I would say, that some of their best players did not get on the ground in time, and others had to be substituted. They were also unfortunate in their batting.”)	<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) “St. Nicholas Club Match,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 June 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN]
16 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	First Nine 38 Second Nine 30 (8 innings, due to the lateness of the hour) (Ashland BBC intra-club game)	(1) A.B.B.C., F.W.H., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1
17 Jun (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds near Wheat Hill	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 17 Putnam (Brooklyn) 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): The match “was well contested, and the strength and science of both parties admirably displayed.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 [states game was to be played on 16 Jun] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 [states game was to be played on 16 Jun] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1

			(5) "Atlantic vs. Putnam," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jun 1858 (6) Peverelly, p. 62 (7) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
17 or 24 Jun (Thu)	Young America grounds at 116th St. & Eighth Ave.	Champion 2 (Yorkville) Young America 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) Juvenile, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1
18 Jun (Fri)	Star grounds	Star 22 Resolute 7	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2 (2) "Resolute vs. Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, no. [xx]
18 Jun (Fri)	Young America grounds at 116th St. and First Ave.	Young America 2 (xxx) 52 Ashland 2 (xxx) 15 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "... a very good match ... in which the young 'uns whipped the Ashlanders, all New York to next to nothing— <i>ecce signum</i> ")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1 (4) "Young America vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 10 (26 Jun 1858), p. 79, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]

19 Jun (Sat)	Baltic grounds on 81st St. & Second Ave.	<p>Champion (Yorkville) 37 Young America (Harlem) 17 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The Champions, who had been beaten in both matches last year by the Young Americas, were determined to “take ‘em” in this match, in which they have succeeded admirably, .... The result caused no little excitement in Yorkville and vicinity, as it was expected the Champions would have a hard struggle. ... This [Champion] nine have improved wonderfully. The pitcher, Slatery, and the catcher, W. J. Kelly, are undoubtedly the best in the Junior clubs of this city or Brooklyn.”)</p>	<p>(1) Juvenile, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) An Ex-Ball Player, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (3) The C’s, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 3 (4) “Champion vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]</p>
19 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	<p>Enterprise (Bedford) 27 Ashland (Hoboken) 22 (<i>PSOT</i> (2): “The day was very warm, which tended to make the game slower than usual, ... [C. J. Smith] also made one very fine bat, which was stopped in the left field by a spectator, as some say, intentionally, but the Ashlands say by accident; it would look better for them to keep such men off the field, for, in this instance, it prevented</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ashland Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) Square, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 1</p>

		their opponents from making a home run. ... [the Ashland] club has improved greatly during the present season, and are now playing a very fine game.”)	
19 Jun (Sat)	?	Contest 31 Young America 17 ( <i>PSOT</i> : A match in which the Young America “were again defeated.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2
19 Jun (Sat)	Newark? Washington grounds at the foot of Orchard St.	Union (Bloomfield) 51 Washington (Newark) 20 (conquering game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “After the play, the members of the Clubs retired to the rooms, where the ball was surrendered, with appropriate speeches, by the Presidents, E. Camp, and A. Cortelyou. The Clubs then separated; the Unions, at least, highly pleased with their day’s sport. The Union is a young Club, formed last November, and bids fair soon to take their place in the first rank.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Union B. B. C., of Bloomfield, vs. The Washington, of Newark” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2
22 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds near Wheat Hill	Eckford 29 Putnam 10 ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): “We are very sorry to	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col.

		learn that one of the members of the winning nine, met with an accident which has compelled him to suffer the amputation of a finger.”)	2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
24 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds situated near Carroll Park	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 32 Eagle (NY) 13 ( <i>BDE</i> (6): “Both clubs were short two or three of their first nine, and were obliged to substitute alternates. The play on both sides was animated throughout, ... The Eagles, rating as a first class club, their defeat will, in a measure, retrieve the lost reputation of the Brooklyn Club in their recent contest with the Putnams of Williamsburgh.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (8): “... notwithstanding the thermometer was up in the world, the Eagle and Excelsior Clubs played a very exciting game, which attracted a large number of spectators. It was the first contest	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (5) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball.” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 147 (22 Jun 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (6) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball.” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 150 (25

		between these clubs, and much interest, and some <i>tin</i> , was <i>felt</i> in the result.”)	Jun 1858), p. 2, col. 2 (7) “Great Base-Ball Match in Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx] (8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2 (9) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54 (10) Wright, pp. 19 & 23
24 Jun (Thu)	Greenpoint Grounds on Union Ave. near E St.	Washington (Greenpoint) 29 Live Oak (NY) 18	(1) Jos. A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Live Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (2) Joseph A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Live Oak vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
25 Jun (Fri)	?	Lights 40 Heavies 11 (Manhattan Club intra-club game)	(1) “Manhattan Club Match,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 11 (3 Jul 1858), p. 83, col. [xx]
26 Jun (Sat)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Resolute (Brooklyn E.D.) 35 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 14	(1) N. Richardson (Secretary, Niagara BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1

			<p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 12 (10 Jul 1858), p. 91, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 1</p>
26 Jun (Sat)	Brooklyn Oriental grounds	Oriental Continental (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
26 Jun (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds	Pastime 28 Osceola 14	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Osceola,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2</p>
26 Jun (Sat)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Star (Brooklyn) 27 Lone Star (Jersey City) 11 ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “As much has been said in disparagement of the Lone Star Base-Ball Club, it is no more than	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(2) A Star, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star and Star,” <i>PSOT</i>,</p>

		<p>just and proper that they should receive honor, and acknowledgment of the propriety of their conduct, and the heartiness of their friendship upon this occasion. After the game, which the Lone Star lost in the most good-natured manner possible, they took charge of the Brooklyn Stars, and entertained them in as hospitable a manner, and with as much grace and good-will, as any other body of young men could have done; and finally escorted them to the ferry, there cheering with a <i>vim</i>, impossible to imitate by the younger Stars of Brooklyn. The Lone Stars are mostly stout young men, of twenty-one, or thereabouts, and play a good game, quite equal to that of many Senior clubs.”</p>	<p>vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1  (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3</p>
26 Jun (Sat)	Morrisania	Enterprise (Morrisania) Active (NY) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
26 Jun (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise 2 (Bedford) 12 Union 1 (xxx) 8 (DRAWN – 4 innings completed) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Taking into consideration the intense heat of the day, the	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3  (2) Spectator, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Enterprise,”</p>

		game was played with much spirit by both parties [8 players each—no centerfielders], several good plays having been made. At the commencement of the fifth inning, the Enterprise at the bat, had made one run, and one out, the game was suspended on account of the sudden shower, leaving the grounds unfit for play, and resulting in a draw game.”)	<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
28 Jun (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Manor House	Young America 25 Excelsior 22 (second meeting this season)	(1) “Young America vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (10 Jul 1858), p. 91, col. [xx]
30 Jun (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at Bedford, Lee, and Flushing avenues	Oriental Continental (postponed game from an earlier date)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 261, col. 2
30 Jun (Wed)	?	Lights Heavies (St. Nicholas BBC intra-club return game) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas Base-Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3
1 Jul (Thu)	Greenpoint Grounds on Union Ave. near E St.	Live Oak Marion (scheduled)	(1) Jos. A. Kent (secretary, Live Oak BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Live Oak vs.

			Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 2
Prior to 3 Jul	Hamilton Square	Lights 40 Heavies 11 (Manhattan BBC intra-club game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. & Warren St.	Enterprise (Bedford) 38 North Star 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. North Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (3) “Enterprise vs. North Star,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Pacific grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Bergen St. <i>or</i> at Bergen and Wykoff streets	Pacific 31 Clinton 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (3) “Clinton vs. Pacific,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx]
3 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Ashland Resolute (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1

3 Jul (Sat)	Oonalaska grounds	Oonalaska Waverly (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1
5 Jul (Mon)	?	Sylvan Jr. 35 Vigilant Sr. 32	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Seniors vs. Juniors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 1
7 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 45 St. Nicholas 19 ( <i>PSOT</i> (5): "This was the first match in which the St. Nicholas has been engaged, and they are entitled to great credit for the manner in which they contended against this strong club. ... On the part of the Putnams, there is nothing to be said, as they played in their usually excellent manner. ... After the game, the Putnams were entertained by the St. Nicholas.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 (5) T. L. S., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (6) "Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx] (7) Wright, pp. 20 & 26

7 Jul (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Jackson 37 Washington 9	(1) "Jackson vs. Washington," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx]
7 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken	Light Weights Heavy Weights (scheduled Empire BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2
8 Jul (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Carroll Park	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 31 Knickerbocker (NY) 13 ( <i>BDE</i> (6): "The Knickerbocker being the oldest club in existence, and, as we understand, they do not intend playing any other match this season, it is expected the attendance upon this occasion will be very large to witness the play of the organizers of this pleasing game") ( <i>BDE</i> (7): "... the spectators ... numbered about two thousand.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (9): [Long extensive account by Chadwick] ( <i>NYC</i> : [Lengthy description]	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 26 Aug 1858) (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 3 (5) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 (6) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 159 (7 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (7) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Match." <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 161 (9 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (8) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

			<p>Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2</p> <p>(9) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Great Base-Ball Match in Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 1</p> <p>(10) “Great Base-Ball Match in Brooklyn: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. 102, col. [xx]</p> <p>(11) Peverelly, pp. 18 &amp; 54</p> <p>(12) Wright, p. 19 &amp; 26</p>
8 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox Hill	Enterprise (Hoboken) 34 Amity (NY) 17 (return game)	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Amity vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Jul 1858</p>
8 Jul (Thu)	Hamilton Square at 65th St. & Third Ave.	Continental (Brooklyn) 32 Metropolitan (NY) 25	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Continental vs. Metropolitan,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 13 (17 Jul 1858), p. [xx]</p> <p>(3) Wright, pp. 21 &amp; 22</p>

10 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book
15 Jul (Thu)	David's Island, Long Island Sound	Resolute (Wheat Hill, Brooklyn, E.D.) 28 Ashland (Hoboken) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (3) "Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (31 Jul 1858), p. 110, col. [xx]
15 Jul (Thu)	Gowanus <i>or</i> Brooklyn Sylvan grounds	Sylvan 39 Niagara 31 (return game – 6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "In consequence of "night drawing her sable curtain o'er," but six innings were played, when the Niagaras withdrew the game.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 2 [states game was to be played on 20 Jul] (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) Secretary, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 3 (4) "Sylvan vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 [dates = Thu, 16 Jul]

15 Jul (Thu)	Brooklyn Liberty grounds on the corner of Grand & Gates avenues	National 2 (Brooklyn) 23 Liberty 2 (xxx) 11 (5 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): “The match was for the ball; but the liberty boys would not give it up. Both parties agreed to play as long as possible; but at the end of the 5th innings, the umpire requested us to stop, and then the Liberty refused to deliver the ball to the winners. Are not the Nationals entitled to it fairly?”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2
16 Jul (Fri)	Lawrenceville, N.J.	Hutton’s side 30 McDermott’s side 21 (Olympic BBC 9-inning intra-club game) ( <i>NYC</i> : “In the little town above named, situated near Trenton, they have no less than two cricket and two base ball clubs. One of the former has been in operation about two years, and the other but a few months. The base ball clubs have been organized within the past few days.”)	(1) “Base Ball in Lawrenceville, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
17 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds	Empire (NY) 30 St. Nicholas 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “The game resulted rather unfavorably for the	(1) T. L. S., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2

		<p>challengers, as the account will show; but it must be borne in mind that two of their first nine were unavoidably absent. The clubs attracted a large attendance of ball-players, as well as ‘outsiders,’ probably from the spirit shown by the St. Nicholas in throwing down the glove in their second year, to such a formidable antagonist as the Empire; although great interest has been lately shown in the games of the former, as it is well known they possess some of the best players that can be exhibited, the majority of their members being gymnasts, and not a few of them noted ones. /A single circumstance should be brought to notice in your journal, and that is, the incessant fire of directions and commands issued in no inaudible voice to by-standers, by one of their players to the rest of the field. The Babel their grounds presents on practice days is bad enough, but it is certainly more reprehensible in match games, when not a voice should be raised but the captain’s./The game terminated with great good feeling, the Empires admitting that they</p>	<p>(2) “Base-Ball-Notice,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 329, col. 3 (editorial)</p> <p>(3) Saint Nick, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 30</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 18 &amp; 26</p>
--	--	--	--

		expected to be victors by five to one(!)”)	
17 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. & Dean St. <i>or</i> Hoboken [ <i>PSOT</i> (3)]	Osceola 2 (Brooklyn) 45 [or 46] Hiawatha 1 (Brooklyn) 30 (6 innings, on account of the darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : “The playing was poor on both sides ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 [Osceola = 45 runs] (4) “Osceola vs. Hiawatha,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 [Osceola = 45 runs]
20 Jul (Tue) (post- poned by rain from 13 Jul)	Fashion Race Course, L.I.	All New York Nine 22 All Brooklyn Nine 18 (All Star game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Brooklyn vs. Hoboken,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 14 (5 Jun 1858), p. 212, col. 3 (2) Thos. S. Dakin (Sec’y), “Out- Door Sports: Base-Ball: Great Base-Ball Challenge—Brooklyn vs. New York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 228, col. 2 (3) “The Great Base-Ball Challenge—Brooklyn vs. New- York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 15 (12 Jun 1858), p. 233, col. 1 [editorial] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

			<p>The Great Match, Brooklyn vs. New-York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 16 (19 Jun 1858), p. 245, col. 1</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: New York vs. Brooklyn: Grand Match at Base-Ball: Acceptance of the Brooklyn Challenge,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 260, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “A Grand Match at Base-Ball—Two Great Cities in the Field,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 17 (26 Jun 1858), p. 265, col. 3</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 18 (3 Jul 1858), p. 277, col. 1 [plus two untitled paragraphs in cols. 1 &amp; 2]</p> <p>(8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 19 (10 Jul 1858), p. 293, col. 3</p> <p>(9) “City News and Gossip: Grand Base Ball Demonstration.” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 162 (10 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(10) X., “Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2124 (12 Jul 1858), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(11) “Base Ball To-Day,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2125 (13 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6</p>
--	--	--	---

			<p>(12) “Base-Ball Match at Fashion Course Postponed,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2126 (14 Jul 1858), p. 8, col. 2</p> <p>(13) “City News and Gossip: The Great Base-Ball Match at the Fashion Cour[s]e, L.I., Postponed,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 165 (14 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(14) “The Great Base-Ball Contest between all Brooklyn and all New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 313, col. 2</p> <p>(15) “City News and Gossip: Great Base Ball Match Postponed,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 169 (19 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(16) “The Great Base Ball Match at the Fashion Course—Brooklyn Beaten,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2132 (21 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(17) “The Great Base Ball Match--Brooklyn vs. New York and Hoboken,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 171 (21 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(18) “City News and Gossip: How the Police Play Month,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 172 (22 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(19) “All New York vs. All Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (24 Jul 1858), p. [xx], col. [xx]</p>
--	--	--	---

			<p>(20) "Brooklyn vs. New York," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 329, col. 3 (editorial)</p> <p>(21) "The Great Base-Ball Match," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 332, col. 3 (probably by Chadwick)</p> <p>(22) "The Great Base Ball Match," <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 24 (24 Jul 1858), p. 288, col. 2</p> <p>(23) "Howard, the Bogus Reporter," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2137 (27 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6</p> <p>(24) "The Great Base Ball Match: All New York vs. All Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 15 (31 Jul 1858), p. 110, no. [xx] [includes large illustration on p. 105] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(24) "Arrest of a New-York Pickpocket," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2142 (2 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(25) [public notice concerning donation of game proceeds too Fire Department's Widow and Orphan Fund], <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2142 (2 Aug 1858), p. 7, col. 5</p> <p>(26) "City News and Gossip: Convicted," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>Peverelly, p. 114</p>
--	--	--	--

21 Jul (Wed)	Jamaica Atlantic grounds	<p>Atlantic (Jamaica) 50 Osceola (Brooklyn) 30 (<i>BDE</i>: “The weather was fine—the young men in good spirits—the attendance of visitors from this village and from Brooklyn was large, a fair proportion being ladies, ...Ball-playing is a fine, healthy, enlivening, manly sport; and when conducted, as between these two Clubs, in the most earnest, good-natured, and gentlemanly manner throughout, cannot be objected to by any.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “The attendance was very large, a great many of our ‘village fair’ (of which we have plenty to boast of) were present, and seemed to take great interest in the game. It is probable there were three or four hundred persons on the ground during the playing (quite a big crowd for the country); and it was amusing to see the chaps around keeping the account of the game. The weather was all base-ball players could desire, and with a good cool breeze to keep them in a ‘rigid state,’ all things passed off well....After having a smile ‘all</p>	<p>(1) “Jamaica vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 177 (28 Jul 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) Trom, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Osceola” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 79</p>
-----------------	-----------------------------	---	---

		round,' the clubs repaired to the American Hotel, and partook of a cold collation which had been spread for them, where the best of feeling of existed, and numerous speeches were made by members of both clubs, and toasts given; after which they paid their compliments to various persons of note, among others the Hon. J. A. King, Governor of the State, at their respective residences, at all of which places they were warmly received and properly cared for. The Osceolas left our village at 11 o'clock last night (per midnight train), highly pleased with the Atlantic Club, of Jamaica, and in the best of spirits (champagne).")	
21 Jul (Wed)	Mount Morris (NYC) <i>or</i> Harlem Harlem grounds (PSOT)	Harlem (NY) 46 Baltic (NY) 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Harlem," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) "Baltic vs. Harlem," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
21 Jul (Wed)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Metropolitan (NY) 46 Manhattan (NY) 19 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Though the Manhattans were badly beaten, they will not	(1) "Manhattan vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (2) Treasurer, "Out-Door Sports:

		<p>stay so—they are a new club, and have got the spirit and strength to yet make good players. The Metropolitans play well, and, of late, are growing very careful—a virtue much needed in ball playing....After the game, the Metropolitans were escorted over to the ‘Monument House,’ where friend Swarts and his amiable lady had prepared an excellent supper. All parties enjoyed the occasion, and parted ‘when the sma’ wee hours o’ mornin’ mad’ them go.’ “)</p>	<p>Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 3 (3) Wright, p. 21</p>
21 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Empire (NY) 27 Empire (Newark) 7 (return game)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire, of Hew York, vs. Empire, of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, p. 18</p>
21 Jul (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>St. Nicholas Eagle (scheduled; postponed to 28 Jul?)</p>	<p>(1) T. L. S., “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2</p>
22 Jul	Harlem	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 30	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Thu)	Monumental grounds at Red House	Union (Morrisania) 18 (home-and-home game)	Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) “Union vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858 (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (4) Wright, pp. 19 & 24
24 Jul (Sat)	Bedford	Pastime 30 Osceola 16 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The weather was delightful in the extreme, and that, together with the opportunity afforded of witnessing some good ball-play, brought on the grounds a large number of spectators, probably near a thousand altogether, among whom were a large number of the fair sex—the beauty of the Brooklyn ladies being prominently shown on this occasion. It is a source of gratification to see that these manly games are so well attended by the ladies. Their presence ever adds to the attractive features of the game itself./The locality of the grounds of the Pastime Club are unquestionably the best in Brooklyn. Ample shade is afforded, and a fine green turf renders the field peculiarly	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Osceola,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1

		attractive to the players, and far superior to the dusty grounds of a majority of the clubs. ... The arrangements were excellent, and highly creditable to the committee in charge. A handsome entertainment concluded the exercises of the day, and we presume the usual conviviality ruled as the order of the evening.”)	
24 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn E.D. Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Enterprise (Brooklyn W.D.) 25 Resolute (Brooklyn E.D.) 18	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) Wm. W. Hewins (Secretary, Resolute BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (4) “Enterprise vs. Resolute,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Jul 1858
24 Jul (Sat)	?	Live Oak (NY) 37 Lady Washington (NY) 14 (3 innings, 5 players on each side;	(1) Jos. Brown, Jr., Sec’y L.O. Club, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lady Washington vs. Live Oak,”

		no outfielders)	<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1
26 Jul (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (NY) 23 Lone Star (Jersey City) 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 341, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (3) "Excelsior vs. Lone Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx]
28 Jul (Wed)	Williamsburg Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 21 Baltic (NY) 15 (conquering game of a home-and-home match) ( <i>NYT</i> : played "in the presence of over fifteen hundred spectators, a large number of whom were ladies. ... The result is rather to be attributed to the peculiar twist put on the ball by Mr. Barto, the Pitcher for the Continentals, ...")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2139 (29 Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 365, col. 1 (4) "Continental vs. Baltic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 21 & 25
28 Jul (Wed)	Albion grounds at the corner of State and	Albion 2 (xxx) Mohawk 1 (xxx)	(1) R. E. Brown (Secretary, Albion BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-

	Powers streets		Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2
28 Jul (Wed)	St. Nicholas grounds	Eagle St. Nicholas (scheduled; postponed presumably from 21 Jul 1858)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (2) Saint Nick, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 3
29 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 45 Knickerbocker (NY) 18 (conquering game of a home-and-home match) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The conquering game ... resulted in an unexpected, but overwhelming defeat of the parent of all the Base Ball Clubs. ... / During the match, and also at another between the Mutual and the Monument Club, there were more than 3,000 spectators ... / After the match, refreshments were served up to the members of the two Clubs and their friends and guests in the Pavillion, at which some pretty and complimentary things were said by Mr. Davis, President of the Knickerbockers, and Mr. Bixby, of	(1) “Base Ball—Eagle Club vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2140 (30 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Eagle vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (3) “Sporting Intelligence Extra: Base Ball—Knickerbocker vs. Eagle,” <i>SOT</i> , vol. 28, no. 27 (14 Aug 1858), p. 313, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 2 (5) W. M. Rankin, “Early History of Baseball” (1886), clipping in Mears Collection (6) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 26 (7) Wright, pp. 23 & 26

		<p>the Eagles, in which the latter, whilst receiving the trophy of the victory—the ball—took occasion to say that the Eagles, whilst playing the match felt that they were simply contending with friends and that the great disparity in the score arose from the absence of some of the Knickerbockers' principal players.”)</p> <p>(NYC: “After the game was concluded, refreshments were served up in the Pavillion to the gentlemen of both clubs and their friends, during the discussion of which the ceremony of giving up the trophy of victory was performed by Mr. Davis, President of the Knickerbocker, accompanied by a neat speech, to which Mr. Bixby, of the Eagle, replied, in terms eulogistic of their opponents' prowess, remarking, also, that the Eagles, while playing the match felt that they were simply contending with friends, and that the great disparity in the score arose from the absence of some of the best of Knickerbocker players. These remarks were well timed, and well rendered, and that he touched the</p>	
--	--	---	--

		<p>latent chords of some of those fine feeling fellows, was apparent by the way in which their countenances brightened up, and by the thunders of applause which followed them.”)</p> <p>(<i>SOT</i>: “These two long-organized Clubs played a match ... It resulted ... in the unexpected defeat to the time-honored ‘old Knicks.’ It is fair to mention, however, that the latter Club were shorn of a host of their strength in the absence of Captain De Bost.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “There were the usual crowds in attendance, and considerable interest was manifested in the game. The ‘Nestors’ were considerably weakened by the absence of De Bost, and several others, from their nine; and the Eagles did not present their full strength....The day’s play concluded with the usual expressions of good feeling, so characteristic of all true ball-players, and a promise of a different result next time was made by the Knickerbockers.”)</p>	
29 Jul (Thu)	Hoboken Mutual [or Gotham]	Mutual (NY) 70 Monument (NY) 13	(1) “Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2140 (30 Jul 1858), p. 5,

	grounds at Elysian Fields		col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1 (3) “Mutual vs. Monumental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 37 (5) Wright, p. 18
Prior to 30 Jul	?	Phoenix Oriental	(1) “Phoenix vs. Oriental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1858), p. 115, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
31 Jul (Sat)	Greenpoint Oriental grounds	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 28 Oriental (Greenpoint) 10 (8 innings, on account of darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : “a large crowd assembled”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1
31 Jul (Sat)	?	Lone Star (Jersey City) 28 Excelsior (Greenpoint) 25	(1) Juventum, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 3 (2) “Lone Star and Excelsior Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (7 Aug 1858), p. 126, col. [xx]

31 Jul (Sat)	?	<p>Hiawatha 1 (Brooklyn) 27 Osceola 2 (Brooklyn) 18 (return match - 5 innings, due to darkness) (<i>BDE</i>: "The Hiawathas had the bat and 11 runs had been made on the 6th innings, when the Umpire called Time.") (<i>PSOT</i>: "The Hiawatha took the bat for the sixth inning, and had scored eleven, with two hands lost, when the umpire, seeing it would be too dark to finish the inning, stopped the play.")</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 182 (3 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Osceola vs. Hiawatha," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3 (3) "Osceola and Hiawatha," <i>NYC</i>, [?] Aug 1858 (4) Wright, p. 21</p>
31 Jul (Sat)	<p>Harlem Red House <i>or</i> Corner of 81st St. and Second Ave.</p>	<p>Champion (NY) 34 Ashland (NY) 20</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (4) "Champion vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]</p>
2 Aug (Mon)	<p>Brooklyn Wheat Hill [<i>BDE</i> (3) &amp;</p>	<p>Oriental (Williamsburg) 27 Metropolitan (NY) 9</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball Match," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 179</p>

	<p><i>PSOT</i>]</p> <p>or</p> <p>Ball ground in Kent Avenue, near Hews Street [<i>BDE</i> (1)]</p> <p>or</p> <p>Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at corner of Bedford and Lee avenues [<i>BDE</i> (2)]</p>	<p>(<i>BDE</i>: “After the play the Oriental invited the New Yorkers to Washington Hall, corner 4th and South 7th sts., where a delectable collation was served up.”)</p>	<p>(30 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 181 (3 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 [losing team: Baltic]</p> <p>(4) J. E. Denton (Secretary, Oriental BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3</p>
3 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	<p>Empire (Bedford)</p> <p>Phoenix (East Brooklyn -7th Ward)</p> <p>(challenge by Empire accepted)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: New Base Ball Club,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 170 (20 Jul 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “New Base Ball Club,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 24 (24 Jul 1858), p. 288, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5</p>
3 Aug (Tue)	Harlem Mount Morris	<p>St. Nicholas</p> <p>Harlem</p> <p>(scheduled)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2</p>

4 Aug (Wed) [originally set for 21 July (Wed)]	Bedford Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) 15 North Star 8 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "The return match ... has been postponed at the request of the North Star.") ( <i>BDE</i> : "E Holt, who acted as short stop for the Enterprise cannot be excelled in that position by any junior club, ...)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. North Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 20 (17 Jul 1858), p. 309, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (3) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2 (4) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 185 (6 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 [date: 3 Aug] (5) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
4 Aug (Wed)	Gowanus	Vigilant 32 Sylvan 29 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 185 (6 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1 (3) "Sylvan vs. Vigilant," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]

4 Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn?	Hanover 25 Mohawk 22	(1) G. Valentine (Secretary, Hanover BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hanover vs. Mohawk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
4 Aug (Wed) (post- poned from 30 Jul due to rain)	Brooklyn, E.D. Arctic grounds at corner of Penn Street and Bedford Avenue	Washington (Brooklyn) 35 Arctic (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 180 (31 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 184 (5 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Arctic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1
5 Aug (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris	Harlem (NY) 17 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 16 ( <i>NYC</i> : "... there seems to be strong evidence that there was a tie Mr. Youngs appearing to have one more run than can be properly accounted for.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1 (2) "Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Harlem Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
5 Aug (Thu)	Morrisania Union grounds on the margin of the railroad, near the Melrose station	Union (Morrisania) 33 Adriatic (Newark) 16	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2

			(3) "Union vs. Adriatic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 49 (5) Wright, p. 24
5 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Gotham Putnam (Brooklyn) (scheduled, but Gotham may not have accepted challenge)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 183 (4 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1
5 Aug (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) Eckford 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 181 (2 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 5
7 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Resolute (Brooklyn, E. D.) 30 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 17 (return match - 8 innings, on account of darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "There was a large attendance of the friends of this manly sport, whose interest in the game held out to the end.")	(1) One of the Juveniles, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3 (2) "Resolute vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (14 Aug 1858), p. 134, col. [xx]
7 Aug (Sat)	Yorkville Clinton grounds	Franklin 1 (xxx) 31 Clinton 2 (xxx) 22 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Clinton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
9 Aug	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Mon)		St. Nicholas (NY) 24	<p>Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 21 (24 Jul 1858), p. 325, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, p. 37 [date: 10 Aug]</p> <p>(6) Wright, p. 18 &amp; 26 [date: 10 Aug]</p>
10 Aug (Tue)	Bedford Pastime grounds	<p>Pastime (Brooklyn) 28</p> <p>Atlantic (Jamaica) 19</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “After the game was concluded, the clubs, with their friends, proceeded to the Four-Mile House (Holder’s), and partook of the good things the host had made ready for them. Here the best of feeling existed, and speeches made, jokes passed, toasts given, and songs sung, after which the Atlantics started for home, where they arrived before ten o’clock, all declaring they had enjoyed themselves as best they could, none</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Match Game of Base Ball,” “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 189 (11 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) Trom, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 [Pastime : 26 runs]</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, p. 79</p>

		<p>the less low-spirited for having been beaten, but live in hope of doing better the next “hitch.”</p> <p>‘The partial crowd their hopes and fears divide, And aid with eager shouts the favor’d side.’</p> <p>I have not learned when the return match is to come off. It is rumored, sometime in September, when the return match of the Osceolas will be played.”)</p>	
11 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) (scheduled return match)	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
11 Aug (Wed)	124th St. & 5th Ave. [ <i>PSOT</i> (1)] <i>or</i> Harlem Mount Morris [ <i>PSOT</i> (2)]	Harlem 55 St. Nicholas 16	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1</p>
11 Aug (Wed)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds at corner of Jersey Ave. and North 2nd St.	Lone Star (Jersey City) 40 North Star (Brooklyn) 13	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 357, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “City News and Gossip: Base</p>

			<p>Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 188 (10 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. North Star,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1</p> <p>(5) Thos. S. Faulkner (Secretary, North Star BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star and Lone Star Base-Ball Clubs,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3</p>
12 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Nassau (Brooklyn) 25 Osceola (Brooklyn) 21 (return match – 8 innings)	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Monument,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Nassau vs. Osceola,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 21</p>
13 Aug (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Gotham 41 Eckford 27	<p>(1) “Gotham vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p.</p>

			142, col. [xx]
13 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken ( <i>PSOT</i> ) <i>or</i> Harlem Red House ( <i>NYC</i> )	Mutual (NY) 67 Monument (NY) 17 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Monument," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (2) "Mutual vs. Monument," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 37 (4) Wright, p. 18
13 Aug (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Metropolitan 39 Manhattan 13 (return match)	(1) "Manhattan vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] (2) Wright, p. 21
13 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn	Phoenix (Brooklyn) 29 Washington (Brooklyn) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Phenix vs. Washington," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 389, col. 1 (2) "Phoenix vs. Washington," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx]
13 Aug (Fri)	South Brooklyn Sylvan grounds ( <i>BDE</i> ) <i>or</i> Greenpoint, E.D.	Sylvan (South Brooklyn) 50 Oriental (Greenpont) 18	(1) "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 192 (14 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Sylvan vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3

Prior to 14 Aug	Brooklyn	La Clair's side 22 Perrin's side 16 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "An association of Brooklyn grocers met to play this popular game at Brooklyn, last week, for a match.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Tradesmen's Match," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 381, col. 1
14 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn? Defiance grounds	Contest 30 Defiance 18	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Defiance," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1
16 Aug (Mon)	Nassau grounds at Wheat Hill	Pastime (Brooklyn) 37 Nassau (Brooklyn) 28	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Pastime," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
17 Aug (Tue)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 59 Independent (Somerville) 10	(1) "Liberty vs. Independent," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx] (2) Wright, p. 24 (undated game)
17 Aug (Tue)	?	Osceola (Brooklyn) 45 Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 30	(1) "Osceola and Hiawatha," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (21 Aug 1858), p. 142, col. [xx] [TBI - NOT YET SEEN] (2) Wright, p. 21
17 Aug (Tue)	Fashion Course, L.I.	All Brooklyn Nine 29 All New York Nine 8	(1) "Another Great Base-Ball Match," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2134 (23

		(all star game – return match)	<p>Jul 1858), p. 4, col. 6</p> <p>(2) “Another Great Base Ball Match—The New York Common Council vs. The Brooklyn Common Council,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 173 (23 Jul 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Return Match: New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 340, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “The Great Return Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 22 (31 Jul 1858), p. 345, col. 3 (editorial)</p> <p>(5) “Base Ball,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 26 (7 Aug 1858), p. 312, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “The Great Return Base-Ball Match—Brooklyn vs. New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 23 (7 Aug 1858), p. 361, col. 2 (editorial)</p> <p>(7) “City News and Gossip: Great Base Ball Match,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 190 (12 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(8) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 190 (12 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(9) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 191 (13 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(10) “The Great Base-Ball Return</p>
--	--	--------------------------------	--

			<p>Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 376, col. 2 (editorial)</p> <p>(11) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 192 (14 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(12) “Amusements: Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 193 (16 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 4 (classified ad)</p> <p>(13) “The Great Base Ball Match on the Fashion Race-Course, Long Island,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2156 (18 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(14) [grand illumination and bonfire celebrating Brooklyn victory], <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(15) “New-York City News: Great Base Ball Match—New York versus Brooklyn—Brooklyn Victorious,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(16) “The Great Return Base Ball Match: All Brooklyn vs. All New York Nine: Brooklyn Victorious,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Aug 1858</p> <p>(17) “The Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 28 (21 Aug 1858), p. 330, col. 3</p>
--	--	--	--

			<p>(18) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Grand Base-Ball Tounament: New York vs. Brooklyn: Brooklyn This Time Victorious!," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 3</p> <p>(19) "City News and Gossip: A Policeman in Trouble," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 205 (30 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(20) "City News and Gossip: Honorably Acquitted," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 212 (7 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(20) Peverelly, p. 116</p>
18 Aug (Wed)	Newark	<p>Baltic (NY) 34</p> <p>Newark (Newark) 16</p> <p>(deciding game of play in 1856)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (2): The clubs met "to settle an old question as to their superiority in a rubber game, which had been outstanding for over a year.....After the termination of the game, the Newarkers hospitably entertained their guests with a collation, and the very best of feeling characterized the proceedings. It was only by a determined effort that the Baltic folks could get away from Newark,</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Newark," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3</p> <p>(3) "Baltic vs. Newark," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 25</p>

		and their hosts insisted upon escorting them to the Jersey City Ferry.”)	
18 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Enterprise (Bedford) Ashland (Hoboken) (scheduled return match)	(1) W. H. Davis (Secretary, Enterprise BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: North Star vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 3
18 Aug (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior <i>or</i> Star grounds	Niagara (Brooklyn) 46 Sylvan (Brooklyn) 14 (rubber match – 7 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 197 (20 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Little John, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1
18 Aug (Wed)	National grounds	North Star 2 (xxx) 18 National 1 (xxx) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. North Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
19 Aug (Thu)	Greenpoint, L.I.	Little Zephyrs (Greenpoint) 18 Live Oak (NY) 15 (return match)	(1) “The Little Zephyrs, of Greenpoint, vs. Live Oak, of New York,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151, col. [xx]
20 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 Knickerbocker (NY) 14	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 195 (18

(post- poned from 19 Aug)	Elysian Fields	(return match) ( <i>NYT</i> : played in the “presence of the largest number of spectators that have been present at any match in that locality for some time ... one of the finest and most exciting contests which has occurred in Base-ball annals for some time ...”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (5): [Long description])	Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker and Excelsior Clubs—Splendid Game, Dinner, Speeches, &c,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2160 (23 Aug 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Grand Base-Ball Match: Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (6) Peverelly. pp. 18 & 54 (7) Wright, pp. 19 & 26
20 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 39 Eagle (NY) 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 405, col. 1 [box score runs for Eagle actually total to 17] (3) Peverelly, p. 26 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 23 [earlier page has Eagle with 13 runs]

20 Aug (Fri)	Washington grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Washington 29 Arctic 26 (7 innings – called by umpire)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 195 (18 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 198 (21 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2
20 Aug (Fri)	Wheat Hill	Continental (Brooklyn) 38 Nassau (Brooklyn) 36 (8 innings – called by umpire due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 198 (21 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Nassau vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
20 Aug (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I.	Wayne Jr. 53 Union Star 16 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “These juvenile clubs had a match... which is reported to have been a very interesting affair, played with good judgment, and well contested on both sides.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “These Clubs, which are composed chiefly of youths not over fourteen years of age, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Wayne, Jr., vs. Union Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (2) “Union vs. Wayne Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
20 Aug (Fri)	North Star grounds at the corner of 5th Ave. and Warren St.	North Star (Brooklyn, W.D.) 32 Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4,

			no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 [date = 21 Aug; Resolute = 11 runs]
21 Aug (Sat)	?	Liberty (Bloomfield) 25 Waverly (Bloomfield) 13 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Waverly and Liberty— two youthful clubs...It should be stated, however, that Waverly had only eight players, while Liberty had nine. The match was played with a good deal of spirit on both sides, and afforded much pleasure to many witnesses of the game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Waverly vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3
21 Aug (Sat)	Union grounds	Union 1 (Bloomfield) 60 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 19 (8 innings, owing to the lateness of the hour) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Union is a junior club, and was only organized about ten months ago.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2
23 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Mutual (NY) 48 Baltic (NY) 21 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Mutual is a young club, but worthy of a rank among the oldest as players. They have never as yet been beaten....After the usual cheering, the defeated party partook of a collation at the	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3 (3) “Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (28 Aug 1858), p. 151,

		expense of the victors, and then left, apparently almost as well pleased as though they had won.”)	col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (5) Peverelly, p. 37 (6) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
24 Aug (Tue)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Pastime (Brooklyn) 32 Oriental (Brooklyn) 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) Wright, pp. 22 & 23
24 Aug (Tue)	East Brooklyn Phenix grounds	Phoenix (East Brooklyn) 20 Empire (East Brooklyn) 16 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 199 (23 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (states game was played on Friday, but Phenix played Oriental on Friday, 27 Aug)
24 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken	Metropolitan 25 Continental 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “These clubs played a	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2

		well-contested match ... which was enjoyed by a large number of spectators.”	(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Metropolitan vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2
25 Aug (Wed)	?	Superior (South Brooklyn) 25 Contest (South Brooklyn) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Superior vs. Contest,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2
25 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds at Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 33 St. Nicholas (NY) 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (3) Saint Nick, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) “St. Nicholas vs. Eagle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 23 & 26 [date: 29 Aug]
25 [or 29] Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn? Sylvia grounds at corner of Marcy Ave. and Penn St.	Eagle (NY) 37 Sylvia (Brooklyn) 10	(1) “Eagle vs. Sylvia,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]

26 Aug (Thu)	?	Mutual (NY) 56 Independent 12	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18
26 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	North Star 32 Resolute 11	(1) "North Star vs. Resolute," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
26 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-club game	(1) Knickerbocker game book (recorded after 18 Nov 1858)
26 Aug (Thu)	?	Married 38 Single 12 (Newark BBC intra-club game)	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
27 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn Phenix grounds	Oriental (Greenpoint) 39 Phenix (Brooklyn) 24 (8 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) "Oriental, of Greenpoint vs. Phenix, of Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx]
27 Aug (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Nassau 29 Hamilton 21 (7 innings - "the long talked of home match")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 204 (28 Aug 1858), p. 3, col. 1
27 Aug (Fri)	?	Trawin's side 36 Whittemore 24 (2 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): "A match of the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled account]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3

		Antiquarian Base-Ball Club was played.... Sides were chosen by Col. J. Trawin and Chief Engineer W. H. Whittemore.”)	
28 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton Square at 61st St.	National (Brooklyn) Enterprise (Morrisania) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2
30 Aug (Mon)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Lone Star (Jersey City) 23 Amity (NY) 21 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3
30 Aug (Mon)	?	Adriatic Jr. BBC intra-club game (score: 15-11)	(1) Turnstone, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
31 Aug (Tue)	Bushwick [or Greenpoint], L.I. Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Gotham (NY) 17	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball—Eckford Club vs. Gotham Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2168 (1 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Gotham,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1

			<p>(4) "Eckford vs. Gotham," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 73</p> <p>(6) Wright, p. 20</p>
31 Aug (Tue)	Williamsburg	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 23 Phenix (Williamsburg) 22 (8 innings, owing to darkness)	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 [on Phenix grounds in Bedford]</p> <p>(2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 208 (2 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1</p> <p>(4) "Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]</p>
31 Aug (Tue)	?	Continental Oriental (scheduled)	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 [Continental's opponent: Olympic]</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 3</p>
1 Sep (Wed)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 43 Oriental (Greenpoint) 15	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 208 (2 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p>

			(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1
1 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn ( <i>PSOT</i> ) or Somerville, N.J. Independent grounds ( <i>NYC</i> )	Independent (Somerville) 41 Olympic (Brooklyn) 17 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The above is the first match the Independent Club has played. The report that this club had played with the Liberty Club, of New Brunswick, N.J., was incorrect.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Long Island and New Jersey Clubs," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 21, col. 1 (2) "Long Island vs. New Jersey," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
1 Sep (Wed)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds at North 2nd St & Jersey Ave,	Lone Star (Jersey City) 44 Enterprise (Bedford) 23 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 [date = 28 Aug] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 [date = 2 Sep] (3) "Lone Star vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
1 Sep (Wed)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Rundell side 23 Seymour side 6 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "A match between the boys attached respectively to the schools of Mr. Seymour and Mr. Rundell... The above was the conquering	(2) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled account]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3

		game.”)	
2 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I.	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 30 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 23 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) “Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
3 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 22 Gotham (NY) 11	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, p. 30 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
3 Sep (Fri)	Wheat Hill	Continental 40 Eckford 23	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 210 (4 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
3 Sep (Fri)	81st St and 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) 36 Enterprise (Bedford, L.I.) 17 (postponed from Saturday, 14 Aug 1858, “on account of the Enterprise”) (8 innings, on account of darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “Yesterday, quite a large party, among whom were	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 24 (14 Aug 1858), p. 380, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled letter from J. B. S. of the Champion],” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) A Ball Player, “Out-Door

		many of the fair sex, assembled to witness the match....At the conclusion of the game the Enterprise were entertained by the Champions at the Magnolia Place, near the grounds, where toasts were given for each club. Speeches were made by Mr. Sutton, of the Enterprise, and Rowe, of the Champions. Songs were sung by Sutton, Boyd, and Webber, of the Enterprise, and Goldie, of the Champions, after which we separated in the best of humor.”)	Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (4) “Champion vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 21 (11 Sep 1858), p. 166, col. [xx]
Prior to 4 Sep	?	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 45 Continental 2 (xxx) 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2 (2) “Atlantic vs. Continental,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (4 Sep 1858), p. 159, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 4 Sep	New York Metropolitan grounds	Metropolitan (NY) 54 Hamilton (xxx) 14 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 2
4 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D.	Eckford (Brooklyn) 29 Putnam (Brooklyn) 10	(1) Peverelly, p. 73 (2) Wright, p. 20 (twice)

7 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Empire 2 (NY) 40 Gotham 2 (NY) 26 (7 innings)	(1) "Sporting Intelligence: Base Ball—Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) "Gotham vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858
7 Sep (Tue)	East Brooklyn Phenix grounds on Bedford Ave.	Phenix (East Brooklyn) 31 Excelsior (NY) 20	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 214 (9 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2
8 Sep (Wed)	Harlem Harlem grounds at Mount Morris	Eckford (Brooklyn) 40 Harlem (NY) 22 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The Harlem boys did not play with their usual ability. Mr. James Woods, their catcher, was hurt early in the contest, and was obliged to retire from the field; this was a detriment to this club....A very large assemblage witnessed the sport.")	(1) "Eckford Club vs. Harlem Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2168 (1 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 3 (2) "Sporting Intelligence: Harlem vs. Eckford," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Eckford," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) "Eckford vs. Harlem," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858 (4) Peverelly, p. 73 (5) Wright, p. 20 (twice)

8 Sep (Wed)	Bedford	Pastime Continental (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1
9 Sep (Thu)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Manhattan (NY) 38 Independent (NY) 15 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattam vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (2) "Manhattan vs. Independent Clubs," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858
9 Sep (Thu)	Newark Adriatic grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 42 Lone Star (Jersey City, N.J.) 19 ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "The Stars did not shine very bright.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 2 (3) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball at Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3
10 Sep	Fashion Race Course,	All New York Nine 29	(1) "The Base Ball Match on

(Fri)	L.I.	All Brooklyn Nine 18 (all star game)	<p>Fashion Race Course,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2173 (7 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Sporting Intelligence: Fashion Match,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2174 (8 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Fashion Base Ball Match,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “The Great Base Ball Match between Brooklyn and New York—The New Yorkers Victorious,” <i>NYH</i>, no. [xxx] (6 Sep 1855), p. 1, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “The Great Base-Ball Match,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 25, col. 1 (editorial)</p> <p>(7) “Base Ball: Brooklyn Nine vs. New-York Nine—New-York Victorious,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2177 (11 Sep 1858), p. 1, col. 6</p> <p>(8) “The Great Base Ball Match—New York vs. Brooklyn,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 28, no. 32 (18 Sep 1858), p. 373, col. 2</p> <p>(9) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Base-Ball Tournament: New</p>
-------	------	---	---

			York Victorious!," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, cols. 1-2 (10) "Great Base Ball Match: All New York vs. All Brooklyn Nine," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1858 (11) Peverelly, p. 116
10 Sep (Fri)	?	Mutual (NY) 47 Baltic (NY) 26	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
10 Sep (Fri)	Osceola grounds	American Eagle 30 Fulton 13 (6 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 216 (11 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
11 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental Continental (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
11 Sep (Sat)	National grounds at corner of Hamilton St. and Park Ave.	Etna (Brooklyn) National (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 215 (10 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
11 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Clinton grounds at the lot bounded by Smith, Sackett, Hoyt, and Degraw streets	Pacific Clinton (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 25 (21 Aug 1858), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2
11 Sep (Sat)	81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) Star (postponed, on account of rain, to 17 Sep 1858)	(1) A Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) C. S. G., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
13 Sep (Mon)	?	Phenix 35 Oriental (Greenpoint) 14 ( <i>BDE</i> : "... the spectators, a large number of whom were on the ground. After the match the Phenix were handsomely entertained by the Orientals, and departed for home highly pleased with the treatment of their Greenpoint friends.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 218 (14 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
13 Sep (Mon)	New Brunswick, N.J. Liberty grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Liberty (New Brunswick) 8	(1) "Liberty vs. Atlantic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 62 (3) Wright, pp. 19 & 24

13 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Ashland 19 Amity 12	(1) "Base Ball: Amity vs. Ashland," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Amity vs. Ashland," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
14 Sep (Tue)	Brooklyn [or Greenpoint or Williamsburg] Wheat Hill	Eckford (Brooklyn) 33 [or 48] Continental (NY) 18 ( <i>NYC</i> : "The largest number of spectators ever assembled on Wheat Hill, Brooklyn, congregated ... to witness the contest between these two clubs.")	(1) "Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continentals," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Continental vs. Eckford," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 22
14 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 24 Gotham (NY) 13 ( <i>NYT</i> (5): "The Gothamites entertained their late antagonists and a large number of members from other clubs to a most sumptuous dinner at the Elysian Fields Hotel, at which felicitous speeches were made by Judge VAN COTT, President of the Gothams; Dr. JONES, President of the Excelsiors; Mr. T. DAKIN, President of the Putnams; Mr. WADSWORTH, and others. A large number of visitors were on the ground to witness the match.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (4) "Base Ball: Gotham vs. Excelsior," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (5) "Base Ball: Excelsior Club vs. Gotham Club," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2180 (15 Sep 1858), p. 1, col. 6 (6) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

		<p>(<i>PSOT</i> (6): “The Excelsiors have now beaten the three oldest and strongest clubs of New York: and have yet to be defeated by any club on this island, as the match with the Harlem Club cannot be considered anything but a tie, if it was not a success for the Excelsiors. The game on Tuesday was a fine display of batting and fielding on the part of the Excelsior Club. ... Mr. Bergen’s play proved him to be a valuable acquisition to the Club. ... The Gotham Club did not present their strength on this occasion, several of their second nine playing in the match; and those of the first nine were not up to their mark in the game.”)</p>	<p>Excelsior vs. Gotham,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3  (7) “Excelsior vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx]  (8) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 55  (9) Wright, pp. 19 &amp; 25</p>
14 Sep (Tue)	American Eagle grounds on the corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	American Eagle 38 Washington 17	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 216 (11 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1  (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1  (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 222 (18 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p>
15 Sep	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 24	(1) “Base Ball: Empire vs. St.

(Wed)		St. Nicholas (NY) 3 (return mach)	Nicholas,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2179 (14 Sep 1858), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3 (3) “Empire vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Peverelly, p. 30 (5) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
15 Sep (Wed)	Jamaica	Atlantic (Jamaica) 24 Pastime 14 (return game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 79
15 Sep (Wed)	Gowanus	Vigilant 34 Sylvan 17 (return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vigilant vs. Sylvan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (3) “Vigilant vs. Sylvan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx]
15 Sep (Wed)	?	Hudson 22 Jackson (East Brooklyn) 18	(1) “City News and Gossip: Hudson Club,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2

16 Sep (Thu)	Near Bedford, L.I. Liberty grounds at corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Etna (South Brooklyn) 12 Liberty (Bedford) 10 (return match - 6 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 219 (15 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty vs. Etna," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 3 (3) "Liberty vs. Etna," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx]
17 Sep (Fri) (post- poned by rain from 11 Sep)	Young America grounds at 114th St. & 1st Ave. ( <i>PSOT</i> ) or Yorkville ( <i>NYC</i> ) or Harlem Red House ( <i>NYT</i> )	Champion Jr. (Yorkville) 18 Star Jr. (South Brooklyn) 15 (8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "As both clubs have been victorious in all their matches this season, it is thought that this will be a very exciting match.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "These highly respected junior clubs, whose members average 18 years of age, played a match ...") ( <i>NYC</i> : "Neither of these clubs having been beaten in their previous contests this season, naturally attached considerable interest to the present one between them.")	(1) A Ball Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 3 (2) C. S. G., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (3) "Base Ball: Champion Club of Yorkville vs. Star Club of South Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2184 (20 Sep 1858), p. 8, col. 1 [states game was played "yesterday"] (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Champion Club, of Yorkville, vs. The Star Club, of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 [states game was played on Saturday] (5) "Star vs. Champion," <i>NYC</i> , vol.

			6, no. 24 (2 Oct 1858), p. 188, col. [xx]
17 Sep (Fri)	Washington grounds	Phenix (Brooklyn) 27 Washington (Brooklyn) 9	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Washington,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 [states game was played on same day as preceding game, i.e., Saturday]</p> <p>(6) “Phenix vs. Washington,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 6, no. 23 (25 Sep 1858), p. 182, col. [xx]</p>
17 Sep (Fri)	East Brooklyn Arctic grounds at corner of Penn St. and Bedford Ave.	Arctic Jr. (Brooklyn) 28 Adriatic Jr. (Newark) 21 (8 innings)	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 213 (8 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2</p>

17 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn North Star grounds at 5th Ave. & Warren St.	North Star Lone Star (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	?	Resolute 28 Constellation 10 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The playing on the Constellation side was of a very superior order for a new club, they having been organized only about two months.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Constellation," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
18 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam Eagle (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	Bedford Oriental grounds on Gates Ave.	Albion (Brooklyn) Oriental (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 221 (17 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	Union grounds	Union (Bloomfield, N.J.) 25 Pioneer (Orange, N.J.) 6 (conquering game) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "The Union delivered 174 balls; the Pioneer, 434. Seven was the lowest number of balls	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) Herodoxus, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union, of Bloomfield, vs. Pioneer, of Orange, N.J.,"

		pitched. This occurred in the sixth and seven innings. They were pitched by the Union. The highest number was in the ninth inning, and was pitched by the Pioneer. It was 104. The fun dried up, and the crowd, with their trunks on their backs, scattered.”)	<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pioneer vs. Union,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3
18 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland Clinton (scheduled return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1
18 Sep (Sat)	?	Smith Street 29 National (South Brooklyn) 24	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 223 (20 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Baseball in Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1858
18 Sep (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square	National (Brooklyn) 26 Active (NY) 14 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “The National Club generally continues to get the best of the Actives. We think the latter should improve their activity by a little more practice in the field.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “After the game, the ball was presented to the victors by Mr. Walker, Captain of the Active Nine.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1

18 Sep (Sat)	Superior grounds at the corner of 3rd Place & Clinton St.	Superior 2 (South Brooklyn) 31 Twilight 1 (xxx) 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Twilight vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2
20 Sep (Mon)	Amity grounds or South Brooklyn Niagara grounds on Hoyt Street between Douglas and Degraw streets	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 31 Amity (NY) 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 222 (18 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) Boots, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Amity," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (4) "Amity, of New York, vs. Niagara, of South Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
20 Sep (Mon)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Phenix (Brooklyn) 21 Excelsior (NY) 15 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3 (3) "Phenix vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]

20 Sep (Mon)	Eagle grounds	Eagle 22 Adriatic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 8	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (2) "Eagle vs. Adriatic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
21 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Excelsior Eagle (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
21 Sep (Tue)	Trenton, N.J.	Pastime (Brooklyn) 33 Reserve Nine (Trenton) 23 ( <i>NYC</i> : Reserve Nine players were selected from the Trenton and Mercer clubs of Trenton.)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Reserve, of Trenton," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (2) "Pastime, of Brooklyn, vs. Reserve Nine of Trenton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 23 [gives no date for game]
22 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 51 St. Nicholas (NY) 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (2) "Mutual vs. St. Nicholas," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197,

			col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 37 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
22 Sep (Wed)	Independent grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Mutual Independent (scheduled return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
22 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker 21 Empire 21 (TIE - return match – 8 innings, on account of darkness) (NYC: "That beautiful arena in which so many sharp contests have been played in this game of games—the Elysian Fields, Hoboken—was again filled to repletion ... Neither club, however, fulfilled the expectations of the visitors, the game being for them a very tame one, and finally, or rather at the eighth innings, resulted in a tie, although the Knickerbockers had completed their ninth innings for seven runs, and the Empire had scored 5 runs with one hand out.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2 (2) "Knickerbocker vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 18 & 26
22 Sep	Ashland grounds	Ashland 2 (xxx)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Wed)		Resolute 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 43 Pastime (Brooklyn) 14 ( <i>NYC</i> : The Excelsior “seem to work like a machine, their points in the field being invariably well filled, and their batting tremendous. ... The Pastime also played well, but when pitted against such a host of talent, it is not to be wondered at that they should come off second best. Practice makes perfect, however, and it is possible that they may regain the laurel ... in their next encounter with the same club.”)	(1) “Accident,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 227 (24 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1 (3) “Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 55 (5) Wright, pp. 19 & 23
23 Sep (Thu)	81st St.	Baltic Harlem (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris	Americus 39 Columbian 21	(1) “Americans vs. Columbians,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p.

			197, col. [xx]
23 Sep (Thu)	Gowanus Vigilant grounds on 4th Ave. and 16th St.	Hamilton (Brooklyn) Vigilant (Gowanus) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph]," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 225 (22 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
23 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn Hiawatha grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	Current & Uncurrent Departments of the Metropolitan Bank (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 223 (20 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 25 Sep	Brooklyn	Rough and Ready 27 Baltic 15 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "A match of nine [R&R] against five [Baltic] was played..., the nine having so much the advantage that the players could hardly have been well selected.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Rough and Ready vs. Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 19 Continental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 17 (return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 227 (24 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 231 (29 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (4) Wright, p. 22 (twice)
25 Sep (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Champion (Yorkville) 24 Young America (Harlem) 18 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "I would state the following [Young America players] belong to Senior Clubs: Hudson (Metropolitan), Mackellar (Harlem), Welsh (Metropolitan), Sanger (Osceola), Durell (Union, of Morrisania), Godwin (Gotham).")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
25 Sep (Sat)	National grounds	National (Brooklyn) 25 Etna (Brooklyn) 4 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 229 (27 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Hiawatha grounds	Recreation 21 Hiawatha 15 (6 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 229 (27 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 2
25 Sep (Sat)	Newark, N.J. Niagara grounds	Niagara (Newark) 25 Arctic (Brooklyn) 14 (return match)	(1) "Arctic vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx]
25 Sep (Sat)	Enterprise grounds at Bedford	Resolute Enterprise (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2

25 Sep (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Independent 7 Union 3 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A friendly match of base- ball was played ..., and the Unions left as the Independents were in the middle of the second inning.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Union,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2
27 Sep (Mon)	Williamsburgh Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 30 [or 20] Gotham (NY) 28 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 4, no. 26 (28 Aug 1858), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 1 (4 Sep 1858), p. 4, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 2 (11 Sep 1858), p. 20, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 3 (18 Sep 1858), p. 36, col. 1 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (6) “Gotham vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (16 Oct 1858), p. 206, col. [xx] (7) Peverelly, p. 22 (8) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
27 Sep (Mon)	Baltic grounds	Empire (NY) 40 Baltic (NY) 27	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 2

			(2) Wright, pp. 18 & 25
27 Sep (Mon)	Star grounds	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 41 Sylvan 1 (xxx) 19 (7 innings, owing to the darkness)	(1) O. P., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Sylvan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 3
28 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken Eagle grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 36 Eagle (NY) 25 (return match – 8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Neither club presented their full strength on this occasion, and neither especially distinguished themselves either at the bat or in the field. The play was far from being bad, however, but it was not as brilliant a display as the clubs are capable of./The day's exercises were concluded by a bounteous repast, hospitably furnished by the Eagle Club, at the hotel adjoining the grounds. Speeches and toasts were the order of the evening, Dr. Jones, Judge Van Cott, and others making appropriate remarks on the result of the day's play. We regret to notice that a marked feature of these social entertainments, is the indulgence of a prurient taste for indecent anecdotes and songs—a taste only to be gratified at the expense of true dignity and self-	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Eagle vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 198, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54 (4) Wright, p. 19

		respect. Especially objectionable is this practice when emanating from the lips of those advanced in years; its effect, then, being pernicious in the extreme.”)	
28 Sep (Tue)	Brooklyn Franklin grounds at corner of 6th Ave. and Degraw St.	Franklin Jr. 17 Rough and Ready Jr. 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Rough and Ready,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
29 Sep (Wed)	Independent grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan 34 Independent 17 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (3) “Manhattan vs. Independent Clubs,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (9 Oct 1858), p. 197, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
30 Sep or 7 Oct (Thu)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Excelsior (NY) Champion (Yorkville) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A match was to be played ... on Thursday week, ... We have not received the results.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled item],” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3

30 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 18 Empire (NY) 17	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 18 (twice)
30 Sep (Thu)	?	Washington 33 Oriental 17 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Washington vs. Oriental," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
30 Sep (Thu)	Osceola grounds at corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	Ivanhoe 17 Endeavor 12	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 234 (2 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
30 Sep (Thu)	?	Pioneer 25 Albion 21	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 234 (2 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
30 Sep (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 37 Esculapian 22 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "These are new clubs, but include some good batsmen.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 236 (5 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Charter Oak vs. Esculapian," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
1 Oct (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Osceola (Brooklyn) 29 Nassau (Brooklyn) 12 (7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 235 (4 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Wright, p. 21 [Osceola = 28 runs]

1 Oct (Fri)	Vigilant grounds at corner of 4th Ave. and 16th St.	Hudson 1 (xxx) 36 Vigilant 2 (xxx) 31	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 238 (7 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 2 Oct	South Brooklyn	Star 26 Lone Star 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	New York 69th St.	Oriental Metropolitan (NY) (scheduled return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 230 (28 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Star (South Brooklyn) 32 Ashland (Hoboken) 15 (7 innings)	(1) "Ashland vs. Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (16 Oct 1858), p. 206, col. [xx]
2 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Irving grounds	Irving Waverly (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 4 (25 Sep 1858), p. 52, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
2 Oct (Sat)	Active grounds at Hamilton Square	Active 2 (xxx) Onalaska 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 5 (2 Oct 1858), p. 68, col. 1
4 Oct (Mon)	Baltic grounds	Harlem (NY) 21 Baltic (NY) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2 (2) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
4 Oct (Mon)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square	Jefferson (NY) 20 Manhattan 16 (5 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NYTrib</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (5 Oct 1858), p. 7 (2) Peverelly, p. 41 [score = 26-16]
4 Oct (Mon)	?	Contest 30 Superior [or Sylvan] 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Contest vs. Superior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3
4 Oct (Mon)	?	Continental (Brooklyn) 16 Metropolitan (NY) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2 (2) Wright, pp. 21 & 22
5 Oct (Tue) (post- poned to 14 Oct)	Olympic grounds	Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) Independent (Somerville, N.J.) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	?	Mutual (NY) 54 Independent 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "These tip-top Clubs, as people suppose them to be, played a match, which proved, that the Independents occupy a very	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, p. 18

		dependent position, as regards their Mutual acquaintances, or rivals for the ball.”)	
6 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken	Empire M 45 Knickerbocker M 38 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “We do not presume to know much about ‘Muffins,’ except of a cold night, when they are hot, and well buttered; but if we are to suppose it to be a match of the bad players, the above score may be likened to the fight of the cats in Kilkenny.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglas and Degraw streets	Phenix (Williamsburg) 27 Niagara (South Brooklyn) 20	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 236 (5 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Phenix vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn	Franklin Jr. Rough and Ready Jr. (scheduled return match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 233 (1 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
6 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Ashland 2 (xxx) 25 Resolute 2 (xxx) 12 (return match – 5 innings, on account of the darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2

6 or 13 Oct (Wed)	?	Etna 2 (xxx) 19 Mohawk 2 (xxx) 6	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Etna vs. Mohawk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
6 or 13 Oct (Wed)	?	Pioneer 1 (xxx) 31 Empire 2 (Newark) 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Pioneer," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
8 Oct (Fri)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates and Grand avenues	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 15 Metropolitan (NY) 14	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 240 (9 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (states there were four previous games between these clubs) (3) Wright, p. 21 (has Mets winning by same score on 7 Oct)
Prior to 8 Oct [Wright dates it as 28 Oct (Thu)]	Newark	Adriatic (Newark) 45 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1 (3) Wright, p. 23
8 Oct (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 27 Pastime (Brooklyn) 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

		(return game)	5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 55 (3) Wright, p. 19 & 23 [latter page, Pastime = 8 runs]
Prior to 9 Oct	Newark	Adriatic Jr. 25 Arctic 14 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Arctic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
Prior to 9 Oct	Hoboken	Warren 31 Mohawk 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Warren vs. Mohawk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 85, col. 1
9 Oct (Sat)	?	Mohawk 27 Baltic 11 (5 innings)	(1) “Mohawk vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 28 (30 Oct 1858), p. 220, col. [xx] (2) Wright, p. 25 [date = 9 Nov]
9 Oct (Sat)	Oriental grounds below Wheat Hill	Oriental (Eastern District) 29 Pastime 16 (return match – 8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 230 (28 Sep 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 239 (8 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 3
9 Oct (Sat)	Resolute grounds	Star (South Brooklyn) 29 Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 9 (return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star, of South Brooklyn vs. Resolute, of Brooklyn, E.D.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
9 Oct (Sat)	Harlem	Active 1 (xxx) 24 Young America 2 (xxx) 21 (5 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): "By this it will be seen that the Young America Club was fairly beaten, and yet they refused to deliver the ball.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "Having seen in your issue dated the 23d inst., an article relative to the match between the Active and Young America Base Ball Clubs, wherein it is stated that after having been fairly beaten, the latter would not give up the ball, allow me to state, that although the Young Americas were beaten, still the Actives were not entitled to the ball, as, on account of the darkness, the umpire called time before the fifth inning was concluded. The Young Americas offered them the ball on the fourth inning, but they would not accept it, maintaining	(1) W. N. D., "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young America vs. Active," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (letter dated 12 Oct) (2) Ball-Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (letter dated 21 Oct)

		that five innings had been played, notwithstanding the umpire had given his decision to the contrary. Furthermore, the Young Americas played them without their regular catcher, thus giving their opponents an almost irreparable advantage over them.”)	
11 Oct (Mon)	Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 61 Liberty (New Brunswick) 14 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 19 & 24
11 Oct (Mon)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Champion (Yorkville) 18 Excelsior (NY) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 3
12 Oct (Tue)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 13 Harlem (NY) 9 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Harlem,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 73 [states Eckford’s opponent was

			Continental] (4) Wright, pp. 20 & 22 [states Eckford's opponent was Continental]
12 Oct (Tue)	Bloomfield, N.J.	All-Nine of Newark 21 All-Nine of Bloomfield 18	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in New Jersey," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1
Prior to 13 Oct	?	Etna 29 Oriental 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 13 Oct	?	Wyandank 19 Entertainment 12	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 243 (13 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
14 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Dean St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) 15 Atlantic (Jamaica) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 239 (8 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (game scheduled for 13 Oct.) (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (3) G. M. Bailey (Secretary, Atlantic BBC), "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Osceola," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3

			(4) Peverelly, p. 79
14 Oct (Thu)	Hiawatha grounds at corner of 6th Ave. and Warren St.	Amity (NY) 22 Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 17 ( <i>PSOT</i> (5): "The Amitys were short of the services of Messrs. Grady, Cohen, and McCulloch, which weakened them considerably.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 244 (14 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Hiawatha," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2
14 Oct (Thu) (post- poned from 5 Oct)	Brooklyn Olympic grounds at corner of Division Ave. & Rutledge St.	Independent (Somerville, N.J.) 59 Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 6 (9 Oct 1858), p. 84, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Olympic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
14 Oct (Thu)	?	American Eagle 2 (xxx) 21 Ringgold 1 (xxx) 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 245 (15 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ringgold vs. American Eagle,"

			<i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
15 Oct (Fri)	Hoboken Jefferson grounds at Elysian Fields	Manhattan 32 Jefferson (NY) 11 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
15 Oct (Fri)	?	Live Oak Jr 35 Una Jr. 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Una vs. Live Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
Prior to 16 Oct	Newark	Empire (Newark) 18 Mutual (NY) 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This match was played at Newark, resulting in the defeat of the Mutual Club, for the first time this season.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Empire, of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
Between 2 Sep & 16 Oct	?	Excelsior 2 (xxx) 25 Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 21 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 2
Prior to 16 Oct	Jersey City, N.J.	Hamilton 33 Adriatic 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1

Prior to 16 Oct	?	Pacific 50 Constellation 18	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pacific vs. Constellation," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
16 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 19 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15 (return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 245 (15 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 247 (18 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 53 (5) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
16 Oct (Sat)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds	Lone Star 39 Star 31	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3
16 Oct (Sat)	Yorkville Pioneer grounds	Franklin 41 Pioneer 19 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Franklin vs. Pioneer," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (2) "Pioneer vs. Franklin," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 28 (30 Oct 1858), p. 220, col. [xx]
16 Oct	Brooklyn	Columbia [Jr.?)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Sat)	Columbia grounds at corner of Kent Ave. & Penn St.	Oriental Jr.	Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
16 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Ashland 26 Resolute 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute vs. Ashland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 117, col. 1
16 Oct (Sat)	Independent Jr. grounds	Independent Jr. 53 Alert 30	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Alert," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3
18 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Empire (NY) 37 Mutual (NY) 22 (return match - 7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Mutual," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, p. 18 (twice)
18 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 18 Putnam (Brooklyn) 7 (return match – 6 innings, for want of sufficient light) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "There were probably three thousand persons on the ground, and quite a number of carriages encircled the spectators. There was considerable excitement occasioned for a short time by the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 62

		wild movements of a runaway horse, who, in his efforts to release himself from a sulky to which he was attached, scattered the crowd in every direction; fortunately no one was injured. The want of the usual facilities generally extended to the reporters on such occasions prevents us from giving the report in detail. We shall give the score next week.”)	(5) Wright, pp. 19 & 20
18 Oct (Mon)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Grand and Yates venues	Albion (Brooklyn) Etna (South Brooklyn) (scheduled match)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 247 (18 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
19 Oct (Tue)	Hoboken	Gotham (NY) 23 Eckford (Brooklyn) 6 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 73 (3) Wright, pp. 20 & 25
Before 20 Oct	?	Mohawk 30 Excelsior 25	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2
Before 20 Oct	Jersey City	National (Brooklyn) 23 Starlight (Jersey City) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2

20 Oct (Wed)	Brooklyn Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Brooklyn) 20 Champion (Yorkville) 18 (return match – 7 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
20 Oct (Wed)	Flushing	Flushing BBC intraclub game ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A base-ball club has recently been formed in this village, and to-day played their first game. They played remarkably well considering—as to most of them the game was entirely new.”)	(1) Secretary [J.L. Constant], “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Flushing,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct)
20 Oct (Wed)	Eckford Jr. grounds at corner of E St. & Union Ave.	Eckford Jr. Una Jr. (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1
21 Oct (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior 2 (South Brooklyn) 38 Esculapian 1 (xxx) 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Esculapian,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 55
21 Oct (Thu)	?	Vigilant 2 (xxx) 45 Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vigilant vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3
21 Oct (Thu)	Newark	Watsessing 38 Newark 26 (return game)	(1) Turnstone, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Newark: Newark vs. Watsessing," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (letter dated 22 Oct)
Before 23 Oct	Bedford	Hiawatha 21 Recreation 11 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Recreation vs. Hiawatha," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Excelsior grounds at corner of Washington and DeKalb avenues	Excelsior Jr. 24 Mohawk 15 (return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 249 (20 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 256 (28 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn	Continental 11 Oriental 11 (TIE - 5 or 7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 254 (26 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Continental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1

23 Oct (Sat)	Independent Jr. grounds at Hamilton Square	Independent Jr. 49 Alert Jr. 39 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent vs. Alert,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Active grounds at 114th St	Active (Harlem) 48 Enterprise (Morrisania) 11	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) Dutchman, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Active vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1
23 Oct (Sat)	Harlem Gotham Jr. grounds on 114th St.	Gotham Jr. 21 National 21 (TIE – 7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham Jr. vs. National,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3
23 Oct (Sat)	?	Star 27 Hudson 19 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Hudson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2
25 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 31 Gotham (NY) 17 (home-and-home match – 7 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “The return match between these leading clubs of Brooklyn and New York... There	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Gotham,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 135, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 62

		<p>was an immense crowd of spectators on the ground, completely surrounding the players at all points, and materially interfering with the progress of the game; and as the sympathies of the majority of them were strongly in favor of the Brooklyn players, it caused the New Yorkers to feel that they had but a poor sight for a fair field, and they expressed themselves to that effect. However correct such an opinion, it certainly was not the fault of the Atlantics, as they tried their utmost to put the crowd back, and to check their partial comments and unfair actions as much as possible. The ground is a poor one at best, and entirely in favor of the club familiar with its points. ... In the course of the game, McCosker sprained his knee, on the second base, and had to resign his place of catcher [for the Gothams] to T. S. Van Cott, who also gave place to Tooker. ... In batting, the Atlantics certainly took the lead, some fine hits being made to left field, an ugly corner they seem especially fond of sending the balls to. It was at this point that the</p>	<p>(4) Wright, pp. 19 &amp; 25</p>
--	--	---	------------------------------------

		<p>crowd ‘backed up the Atlantics’ at [sic] and this so annoyed the Gothams that they resigned in disgust, not, however, before they had been fairly beaten at the bat by their able opponents. At the close of the game, the Atlantics gave three cheers for the Gothams, but we regret to say that no response was made by the latter, much to their discredit, we think. The duties of umpire—and most disagreeable ones they are—were impartially discharged by Mr. Dakin, who, however he might err in judgment, is utterly incapable of an unfair opinion. There has scarcely been a single match played this season where the umpires have not been charged by some party or other with partiality, and yet in the large majority of instances the charge was grossly false. Comment on the decisions of an umpire should never be permitted on match days, especially during the progress of the game; otherwise, it will soon be a difficult matter for clubs to obtain umpires at all.”</p>	
26 Oct	Brooklyn	Alert M 39	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base

(Tue)	Hiawatha grounds	Montauk M 17	Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 258 (30 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert Muffins vs. Montauk Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct) (3) “Alert vs. Montauk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 29 (6 Nov 1858), p. 229, col. [xx]
26 Oct (Tue)	?	Olympic 36 Esculapian 22	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Esculapian vs. Olympic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
27 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 23 Gotham (NY) 14 (4 innings, on account of darkness)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 22 (3) Wright, pp. 18 & 25 [former page has Gotham = 17 runs]
27 Oct (Wed)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic or Enterprise grounds	Lone Star (Jersey City) Enterprise (Brooklyn) (scheduled return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 252 (23 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5,

			no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 [date: 28 Oct]
27 Oct. (Wed)	Croton Jr. grounds at corner of E St. & Union Ave.	Croton Jr. Una Jr. (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	Grounds at the corner of Union Ave. & E St.	Lafayette (NY) Excelsior (NY) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	Eckford grounds	Eckford 2 (xxx) Atlantic 2 (xxx) (scheduled return match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
28 Oct (Thu)	?	Phoenix (Brooklyn) 20 Oriental (Brooklyn) 8	(1) Wright, p. 22
Prior to 30 Oct	Brooklyn	Albion 14 Rough and Ready 9	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 258 (30 Oct 1858), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 30 Oct	Brooklyn Twilight grounds	Twilight 39 Red Jacket 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Twilight vs. Red Jacket," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 3

30 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam St. Nicholas (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
30 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken Ashland grounds at Fox Hill	Champion Ashland (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2
1 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox Hill	Niagara (Brooklyn) 8 Amity 4 (8 innings, on account of the darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : "This proved to be the most closely contested game of the season. Not a miss or bad play was made on either side during the game.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "The game was witnessed by a large concourse of spectators, who expressed themselves highly pleased with the sport which they had beheld./This is without exception the closest match of the season. The playing on both sides was of the highest order, but that of the Amity was not up to the mark. .../After the game was over, both parties, with their	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 262 (4 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Amity vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 2

		friends, sat down to a sumptuous repast, after which the Amityes escorted their Brooklyn friends to the Hoboken Ferry, and sent them “on their way rejoicing.”)	
1 Nov (Mon)	Esculapian grounds	Excelsior 2 (South Brooklyn) 52 Esculapian 1 (xxx) 12 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Esculapian,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 55
1 Nov (Mon)	?	Cinderella 1 (xxx) 17 Pastime Jr. 2 (xxx) 4	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 260 (2 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
3 Nov (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Carroll Park ( <i>PSOT</i> ) <i>or</i> Vacant lot bounded by Smith, President, Hays, and Carroll streets	Atlantic 14 Excelsior 3 (2 innings, on account of rain)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) ? (clipping in Mears Collection, p. 19)
5 Nov (Fri)	Continental grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) 30 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 15 (home-and-home match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171,

			col. 2
Prior to 6 Nov	Harlem Gotham Jr. grounds on 114th St.	Oriental 2 (xxx) 45 Niagara 2 (xxx) 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oriental vs. Niagara," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3
Prior to 6 Nov	Hoboken	Columbian 26 Americus 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Americus vs. Columbian," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
Prior to 6 Nov	Greenpoint, L.I.	Una 31 Live Oak 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Una vs. Live Oak," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
Prior to 6 Nov	?	National 22 Pacific 9 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "These two clubs have played a second match with about the same result. The Pacificators were badly beaten.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pacific vs. National," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1
8 Nov (Mon)	Putnam grounds at Wheat Hill	Putnam 40 St. Nicholas 10 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The match was hurriedly got up, and consequently both sides were deficient in presenting their full strength. Neither club played with their usual skill and ability,	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 & p. 181, col. 1

		although the play was far from being bad. Several of the second nines of both clubs played on this occasion, and acquitted themselves very creditably indeed. ... The game throughout was marked by the most courteous and gentlemanly conduct, and in this respect was enjoyed by all. ... the day's exercises were concluded with an adjournment to the rooms of the Putnam Club, where a handsome collation was provided for the entertainment of their guests. Speeches and toasts were the order of the evening, and an hour or two was most agreeably enjoyed by all.”)	
8 Nov (Mon)	Hoboken Amity grounds at Fox Hill	Amity Lone Star (scheduled home-and-home match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 [date = 18 Nov]
8 Nov	Esculapian grounds	Esculapian	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Mon)		Charter Oak (scheduled return match)	Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3
9 Nov (Tue)	South Brooklyn Carroll Park [ <i>PSOT</i> (1) & (3)] <i>or</i> Bedford Atlantic grounds [ <i>PSOT</i> (2)] <i>or</i> Excelsior grounds on vacant lot bounded by Smith, President, Hays, and Carroll streets [Mars Collection clipping]	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 10 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): "One of the most exciting contests of the season ... the occasion being the first match between the best players of these leading and rival clubs of Brooklyn. The Excelsiors had had a foretaste of their opponents' skill on the previous Wednesday, but the weather interrupted the game on that day, not, however, before the Atlantics had scored thirteen runs to the Excelsiors three; two innings being played only. On Tuesday, the weather was propitious, and the game was finished,... An immense concourse of spectators were assembled, the utmost interest existing in regard to the result. As the ground is leased by the Excelsior Club, of course they exercised their right to exclude those who at all interfered with the players, and a posse of police effectively attended to the matter, and order reigned throughout. The	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (4) ? (clipping in Mears Collection, p. 19) (5) Peverelly, pp. 55 & 62 (6) Wright, p. 19 (twice)

		<p>play of the Atlantics was an excellent exhibition of the skill and ability arrived at this season in the practice of this truly manly and national game. Every point was effectively filled, and it would be invidious to allude to any player in particular, when all did so well. On the part of the Excelsiors, the play, although very creditable in many instances, as a whole was inferior to what they have done on previous important occasions. ... Russell's absence from first base—although Whiting played well there—Reynold's recent illness, Bergen's injury to his arm, and Cole's <i>shortcomings</i> [his poor play at shortstop] were material drawbacks on the part of the Excelsiors, and their score under the circumstances was very creditable; but, had it been otherwise, we doubt their ability—this season, at any rate—to cope successfully with their able and experienced opponents, the conquering Atlantics. The most friendly feeling was evinced by the clubs one to another throughout. The decisions of the umpire, Mr. Dakin, we consider were sound and</p>	
--	--	---	--

		impartial, and his selection to act in that capacity, a convincing proof that our previously-expressed opinion of his judgment and impartiality was but simple justice, and the charges of certain parties from our city as false as they were unjust. ... The game occupied two hours and a half only.”	
9 Nov (Thu) (post- poned from 4 Nov because of the weather)	Montauk Muffins grounds at Degraw, Hoyt, and Douglass streets	Alert M 47 Montauk M 20 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert Muffins vs. Montauk Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 148, col. 1 (letter dated 30 Oct) (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Montauk Muffins vs. Alert Muffins,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
10 Nov (Wed)	?	Eckford 27 Continental 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
10 Nov (Wed)	Marion grounds	Marion (Williamsburg) 30 Washington (Greenpoint) 21 (return match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington vs. Marion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1

11 Nov (Thu)	Clifton grounds	Clifton (Brooklyn) Starlight (Jersey City) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
12 Nov (Fri)	Greenpoint Manor House grounds	Atlantic 2 (xxx) Eckford 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Carroll Park "next to the Excelsiors"	Union 20 Oriental 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "This morning, notwithstanding the inclemency of the weather, a match was played ...")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 181, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	Brooklyn Ivanhoe grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Warren St.	Olympic Ivanhoe (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1
13 Nov (Sat)	?	Pastime Jr. 22 Champion Jr. 9	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 271 (15 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
15 Nov (Mon)	Newark	Niagara (Newark) 18 Arctic (Brooklyn) 7	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara, of Newark, vs. Arctic, of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 1

16 Nov (Tue)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 27 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 6 (return match - 6 innings) (<i>PSOT</i>: “This disparity [of runs] was partly owing to the inclemency of the weather, a piercing wind from the northwest rendering the day one totally unfit for ball-play; and a majority of the members of the Excelsior Club being engaged in mercantile pursuits, are not as fully prepared to withstand the severity of the weather when playing ball, as their more hardy compeers, the Atlantics, whose avocations necessarily oblige them to be weather-proof, consequently the Atlantics, in this respect, had the advantage, but not to an extent sufficient to compensate for the inferior play of their adversaries. ... The Atlantics did not warm up until the third inning, when they all played as they alone, it would seem, can play. Take the Atlantic’s Nine as a whole, and we much doubt if they have their equals, certainly not their superiors. They are practically familiar with every material point of the game, and</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, cols. 1-2 (2) Peverelly, pp. 55 &amp; 62 (3) Wright, p. 19 (twice)</p>
-----------------	-----------------------------	--	--

		<p>from always playing the second nine, and always having the players at the same points, they have brought their play to a perfectly harmonious system, and it is to this important fact that they may attribute their invariable success. We noticed on this occasion that, despite the cold weather, several ladies were present to witness the play of their friends in the two clubs, and several hundred spectators bravely <i>shivered</i> through the game, the attraction being sufficiently great to compensate for the unpleasantness of the day. ... This is the last match of the season—a season successful beyond precedent in all out-door sports, but especially ball-play.”)</p>	
17 Nov (Wed)	Brooklyn Wheat Hill	Eckford Continental (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
17 Nov (Wed)	?	Neptune 34 Willoughby 26	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-	?	Clifton 18 Mohawk 15 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mohawk vs. Clifton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2

giving)			
18 Nov (Thu) (thanks- giving)	Hoboken LeRoy grounds	LeRoy 75 Mahaiwe 23	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: LeRoy vs. Mahaiwe," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak Excelsior (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	Brooklyn Ringgold grounds at corner of Washington & DeKalb avenues	Oakland (Brooklyn) 90 Ringgold (Brooklyn) 34	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 262 (4 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (5) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (6) "Oakland vs. Ringgold," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 32 (27 Nov 1858), p. 254, col. [xx] (7) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Oakland vs. Ringgold," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

			5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	East Brooklyn ( <i>BDE</i> ) or Williamsburg ( <i>PSOT</i> ) Phenix grounds	Niagara (Brooklyn) 29 Phenix (East Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 273 (17 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Phenix," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 2
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglas and Degraw streets	Lights Heavies (scheduled Niagara BBC intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 273 (17 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Light Weights Heavy Weights (scheduled Eckford BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Vacant lots in Degraw St. between Smith and Hoyt streets	Charter Oak 1 (?) 31 Independent 1 (?) 23	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 274 (19 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Vacant lots in Degraw St. between Smith and Hoyt streets	Charter Oak 2 (?) 23 Independent 2 (?) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 274 (19 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 1

giving)			
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Powhattan grounds at corner of 1st St. and 7th Ave.	Powhattan 36 Unknown 10 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The ground was not in as good trim as the Powhattan could have wished their friends to play on, but the Club did not deem it wise to ‘fix’ it so late in the season—it being recently obtained.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3 (4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Powhattan vs. Unknown,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 280 (26 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Powhattan vs. Unknown,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3 (6) “Powhattan vs. Unknown,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 6, no. 33 (4 Dec 1858), p. 263, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (7) Peverelly, p. 76 [date = 11 Nov]
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn, W.D. Undaunted grounds at 5th Ave. & Baltic St.	Undaunted 41 Alma 16 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Undaunted vs. Alma,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
18 Nov	Hudson City, N.J.	Metropolitan Jr.	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Merseles grounds	Alamode (scheduled)	Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 7 (16 Oct 1858), p. 100, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 8 (23 Oct 1858), p. 116, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (6) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Resolution Hiawatha (scheduled home-and-home match)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 9 (30 Oct 1858), p. 134, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 10 (6 Nov 1858), p. 147, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 11 (13 Nov 1858), p. 171, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3

18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Amity grounds	Amity Lone Star (scheduled home-and-home match)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Knickerbocker BBC intra-squad game?	(1) Knickerbocker game book
18 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Brooklyn Blue Jacket grounds	Blue Jacket BBC intraclub game	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
19 Nov (Fri)	Star grounds	Star 2 (South Brooklyn) 40 Lone Star 2 (Jersey City) 11 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "There was one hand short in the Lone Stars.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 13 (27 Nov 1858), p. 197, col. 1
Before 20 Nov	?	Willoughby 24 Lady Washington 18 or 12	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 275 (20 Nov 1858), p. 2, col. 5
20 Nov (Sat)	Champion grounds at 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Champion (Yorkville) Excelsior (NY) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 12 (20 Nov 1858), p. 180, col. 3
20 Nov (Sat)	?	Star Jr. 19 Mohawk Jr. 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Mohawk," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3

20 Nov (Sat)	?	Alert 40 Independent 25	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Alert vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
22 Nov (Mon)	Flatbush Wyandank grounds	Wyandank (Flatbush) 29 Neosho (New Utrecht) 17 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 278 (24 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Neosho vs. Wyandank," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
Before 24 Nov	?	Lafayette 39 Tomahawk 27	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 278 (24 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2
26 Nov (Fri)	Brooklyn Olympic grounds at Wheat Hill	Ivanhoe 18 Olympic 13	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 283 (30 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Ivanhoe vs. Olympic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Columbia 18 Oneida 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 17, no. 283 (30 Nov 1858), p. 3, col. 2

27 Nov (Sat)	?	Union 15 Oriental 6 (return match)	(1) Me, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Vernon 2 (xxx) 16 Twilight 1 (xxx) 10	(1) Ball-Player, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vernon vs. Twilight," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, cols. 1-2
27 Nov (Sat)	?	Clayton 34 Independent 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Clayton vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 15 (11 Dec 1858), p. 229, col. 2
Prior to 4 Dec	?	Married 30 Single 26 (Newtown BBC intra-club game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "This match appears to have excited great interest and attention among the growers of pippins. Music and dancing followed the play, and a handsome bat was presented to the best of the players by the ladies.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Newtown Club: The Married vs. The Batchelors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
Prior to 4 Dec	?	Grasshopper 54 Alert 25 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "These clubs belong to the Fire Department of Brooklyn, ...")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Grasshopper vs. Alert," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3

Prior to 4 Dec	?	Blue Jacket 1 (xxx) 23 Red Jacket 2 (xxx) 22	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Red Jacket vs. Blue Jacket," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 14 (4 Dec 1858), p. 212, col. 3
Prior to 11 Dec	Near the Bay, on Mr. Underhill's land	Eureka (Hempstead, L.I.) Suffolk (Babylon) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "About a thousand spectators were present, and took great interest in the well-contested game.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 16 (18 Dec 1858), p. 244, col. 2
?	?	Pastime (Brooklyn) 33 Reserve Nine (Newark) 23	(1) Wright, p. 23
<b>1859</b>			
Prior to 15 Jan	Gravesend Good Intent grounds	Good Intent (Gravesend) 12 Crescent (Bayridge) 11 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The nine innings were played in about two hours, and it was a well-contested game throughout, and ended with the best of feelings, three cheers and a tiger all around.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base-Ball in Nantucket [sic]," Good Intent vs. Crescent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 5, no. 22 (29 Jan 1859), p. 341, col. 3 (letter dated New Utrecht, 15 Jan)
16 Apr (Sat)	Fort Hamilton Neosho grounds	Neosho (New Utrecht) 49 Wyandank (Flatbush) 11 (return game of last year's match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: First Base Ball Match of the Season," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 91 (18 Apr 1859),

		( <i>BDE</i> : “The game was played according to the new Convention rules of 1859, under one of which it was observed that the Neosho put out three hands of their opponents with one ball, by catching the ball ‘on the fly’ and then passing it to two bases in immediate succession so as at the same time to put out both men who were returning to those bases.”)	p. 11, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Opening Match of the Season!: Neosho Club, of New Utrecht, L.I., vs. Wyandonk Club, of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no.8 (23 Apr 1859), p. 125, col. 3
23 Apr (Sat)	Flatbush	Eagle Jr. (Flatbush) 42 Meitowak (Flatbush) 33 ( <i>BDE</i> : “A match of base ball between two rival clubs of Flatbush, that created more than usual interest in consequence of the disparity in the ages of the two clubs ... The ‘Meitowoks’ being all young men, and the Eagles only lads of from twelve to sixteen years of age, but who seem to vie in courage with the proud bird whose name they bear.”)	(1) “Young America again Triumphant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 99 (27 Apr 1859), p. 7, col. 3
30 Apr (Sat)	Bath, L.I. Good Intent grounds near the Bath House	Neosho (New Utrecht) 36 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 8	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Opening Match of the Season!,: Neosho Club, of New Utrecht, L.I., vs. Wyandonk Club, of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no.8 (23 Apr

			1859), p. 125, col. 3 (2) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 104 (3 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1
7 May (Sat)	Brooklyn	Young Wayne (NY) 35 Star (Brooklyn) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2
Prior to 8 May	?	Hero Jr. 26 Oneota Jr. 4	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (8 May 1859), p. 5, col. 7
Prior to 8 May	?	Croton Jr. 24 Neptune Jr. 21 ( <i>NYSM</i> : "Our juvenile correspondent adds, that 'The Neptunians are a gay set of fellows, and are ready for challenges any hour of the day [Sundays excepted].' He also informs us that 'the Croton was the challenging club in the late game,' and that "they had a ball worth about 12 1/2 cents, and wanted it paid for because one of the Neptunes busted it.' The Crotons ought to be willing to stand the 'bust,' under the circumstances.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (8 May 1859), p. 5, col. 7

12 May (Thu)	<p>South Brooklyn Ball grounds adjoining Bergen St., near Smith (<i>PSOT</i>)</p> <p>or</p> <p>Charter Oak grounds between Smith, Hoyt, Sackett, and Degraw streets (<i>NYC</i>)</p>	<p>Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 18 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 17 (<i>PSOT</i>: “The former [Excelsior Club] gained considerable notoriety, last season, by the success they met with in the majority of their matches, and the latter [Charter Oak] club bids fair to do the same, if they can manage to obtain a similar result in their future contests to the one they did in this. It is, however, but fair to state that the Excelsiors did not present their strength on this occasion, but nevertheless, there were a sufficient number of their best players present to make the result highly creditable to the skills of their opponents. It is too early in the season to comment on the play on either side, as both sides showed the want of practice necessary to lead to victory; but we cannot refrain from alluding to the careful play throughout of the Charter Oaks, which, combined with some very loose play on the part of their competitors, contributed materially to the favorable result of the match.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (8 May 1859), p. 5, col. 7</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Cricket [sic]: First Grand Match of the Season,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 12 (21 May 1859), p. 180, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Excelsior vs. Charter Oak: First Grand Match of the Season,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 5 (21 May 1859), p. 39, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 55</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 36</p>
17 or 24	Newark	Washington 2 (xxx) 17	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

May (Tue)		Niagara 1 (xxx) 13 (5 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The opening game for the season ... attracted quite a large number of spectators.)	Niagara & Washington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2
18 May (Wed)	Vernon grounds near Carroll Park	Vernon 25 Neptune 23 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The game was called at one o’clock and thirty minutes, the time appointed, when the Vernons not having enough upon the ground, the Neptunes waited forty minutes after time. The Vernons, before this, offered to surrender their ball (they being the challenging club), which the Neptunes would not accept, as they had come to play. The Vernons having choice of innings, took the last one; and the Neptunes, at the bat, got ‘skunked’ the first innings. It beginning to rain on the third inning, the playing was not as good as might be. The catching of the Vernon was as good as the batting of the Neptune, which was excellent. If they have a clear day for the return, we expect to see some good playing by these clubs, as they are well matched. But there	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 118 (19 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Bystander, “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Vernon vs. Neptune,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2

		is one thing; pitcher of the Neptune, don't pitch your balls so wild next time.")	
21 May (Sat)	Nassau grounds	Nassau (Brooklyn) 18 Albion (Bedford) 13	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 123 (25 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 May (Thu)	Bedford	Neosho (New Utrecht) 26 Pastime (Brooklyn) 22 ( <i>NYT</i> : "Nearly five thousand people witnessed the game.") ( <i>PSOT</i> : "...the first [match] they have ever played together. The play on both sides was not of a character to merit special notice, but was not bad. The New Utrecht Club deserved the success they obtained over their more experienced opponents, and the day's play was much enjoyed.")	(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2399 (28 May 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (states the winner was the Ocean Club") (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 126 (28 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Neosho vs. Pastime," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 2 (4) "Pastime vs. Neosho, of New Utrecht," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 7 (4 Jun 1859), p. 51, col. [xx] (5) Wright, p. 36
26 May (Thu)	Unknown grounds on Fifth Ave. between Wyckoff and Warren streets	Oakland Jr. (Brooklyn) 24 Unknown Jr. (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 12 (21 May 1859), p. 180, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 122 (24 May 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 128 (31

			May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 1
28 May (Sat)	Greenpoint	Young Wayne (NY) 32 Hamilton (NY) 26	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young Wayne vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (11 Jun 1859), p. 228, col. 1 {Hamilton = 25 runs} (2) “Hamilton vs. Young Wayne,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (11 Jun 1859), p. 59, col. [xx]
30 May (Mon)	South Brooklyn Star & Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Star Jr. (Brooklyn) 26 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 22 ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “One of the most interesting matches we have attended, since the Fashion Course games last season ... the Star Club [is] composed mostly of youths, though represented this season in the Convention. The attendant circumstances of the match were such, as to enlist the sympathies of the large assemblage collected on the ground warmly in favor of “the boys,” as it was their first match with a senior club, and a bold challenge to the conquerors of the hitherto victorious Excelsiors. / ... there were over two thousand	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 13 (28 May 1859), p. 196, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 130 (2 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 2 (4) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 7 (4 Jun 1859), p. 51, col. [xx] (5) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [both pages date it 26 May]

		<p>people on the ground. ... / ... [Star pitcher] Fairbanks is a cool, collected , and graceful player, and we exceedingly regretted seeing him struck in the face as he was by the ball, thereby necessitating his retirement from the field. ... We noticed, however, the [Star's] want of the orders from a good Captain—an important matter in a match, when every faculty of a player is so much engaged that his judgment requires aid from a source where a full view of the field and play can be had. With the exception of this one important point, the play of the Stars may be said to be as complete as any of their more experienced but not abler confreres [sic] among the clubs of New York and Brooklyn, and the result of this exciting contest proves that their chances of a successful issue in any contest they might engage in, is such to warrant the giving and acceptance of a challenge to and from any senior club in New York or Brooklyn. / ... We notice, that thus far this season a new set of <i>stars</i> appear to be rising in the Base Ball</p>	
--	--	---	--

		firmament, whose brilliancy will probably outshine those of last season. At any rate we would advise the Excelsiors to look to their laurels, for they are in danger.”	
2 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Near Carroll Park <i>or</i> Niagara grounds on Hoyt St. between Douglass and Degraw streets	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 33 Excelsior (NY) 2 (6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Only six innings were played, the Excelsiors giving up the ball at the close of the sixth inning.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 128 (31 May 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 131 (3 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (11 Jun 1859), p. 228, col. 1 (4) “Niagara vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (11 Jun 1859), p. 59, col. [xx]
Before 4 Jun	?	Active Jr. 27 Onalaske Jr. 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 1
Before 4 Jun	?	Contest Jr. 19 Nassau Jr. 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 14 (4 Jun 1859), p. 213, col. 1
4 Jun	Hamilton Square	Active 40	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Sat)		Young America 18	Young America vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 2
4 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Irving 2 (xxx) 23 Alert 1 (xxx) 5	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young America vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 2
4 Jun (Sat)	Greenpoint	Young Wayne (NY) 23 Lafayette (Williamsburgh) 5	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Young Wayne vs. Lafayette,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 2
8 Jun (Wed)	?	Waverly 18 Onalaska 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Onalaska vs. Waverly,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 3
9 Jun (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 62 Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 13 (return match) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “This result compensates for the [Excelsior’s] loss of the previous match with the same club, and also proves that they have profited by the lesson taught them on that occasion, as this time they brought a good nine on the field. .../... The attendance, though	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (11 Jun 1859), p. 228, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 2 (3) “Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (18 Jun 1859), p. 66, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 55

		numerous, was not such as it would have been, had the announcement been as correctly given in other papers as it was in ours.”)	(5) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
9 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Olympic grounds at corner of Smith and Union streets	Hiawatha (Brooklyn) 32 Olympic 31 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A large number of ladies were present at this match ...”)	(1) “Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2403 (2 Jun 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 15 (11 Jun 1859), p. 228, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hiawatha vs. Olympic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 2 (4) “Hiawatha vs. Olympic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (18 Jun 1859), p. 66, col. [xx]
11 Jun (Sat)	?	Clinton 19 Nassau Jr. 14	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 140 (14 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
11 Jun (Sat)	Vernon grounds	Franklin 1 (xxx) Vernon 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 136 (9 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Active 26 Waverly 11 (21 HL; 7 innings?)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Waverly vs. Active,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3

15 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken	Hoboken (Hoboken) 49 Jefferson (NY) 15 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: [untitled paragraph], <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (12 Jun 1859), p. 10, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
16 Jun (Thu)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Ivanhoe 27 Olympic (Eastern District) 14 (home-and-home game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 141 (15 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Ivanhoe vs. Olympic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx]
18 Jun (Sat)	Near Fort Hamilton, L.I. Neosho grounds at the head of United States Avenue	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 46 Neosho (New Utrecht) 11 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "... the first match these clubs have played together. The grounds are prettily located, within about a mile of the Fort, and afford ample opportunity for those who are in vehicles to witness the sport. A large number of carriages encircled the ground, the beauty of the fair sex of the surrounding country being well represented on this occasion. ... At the close of the proceedings the Excelsiors and their friends were hospitably entertained at the residence of Mr. Church, where a mutual	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Neosho, of New Utrecht," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (25 Jun 1859), p. 260, col. 3 (2) "Excelsior vs. Neosho," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 55-56 (4) Wright, p. 31

		interchange of friendly sentiments took place, Dr. Jones receiving the ball from Mr. Church, both making appropriate and complimentary remarks, the purport of which was, that the game, being marked on both sides by gentlemanly and courteous conduct, was alike agreeable and satisfactory to both.”)	
18 Jun (Sat)	South Brooklyn Niagara grounds	Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 20 Sylvan 2 (Brooklyn) 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jun (Sat)	Grounds adjoining the Osceola	Mohawk 36 Montauk 15 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken	Onalaska 16 Irving 9 (6 innings)	(1) “Irving vs. Onalaska,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (25 Jun 1859), p. 75, col. [xx]
22 Jun (Wed)	?	Sylvan (South Brooklyn) 25 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 149 (24 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Jun (Wed)	Grounds at the corner of Washington and DeKalb avenues	Ridgewood Jr. (Brooklyn) 25 Clinton Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 148 (23 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1

23 Jun (Thu)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 29 Pastime (Brooklyn) 15 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The play, we understand, was very good on both sides, but, our reporter not being able to be present, we are unable to give the details.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3 (3) “Pastime vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p. 87, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 62 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
24 Jun (Fri)	Gotham grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 28 Eagle (NY) 8 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This match, postponed from time to time, so often that we doubted much whether it would ever be played, took place ... We certainly anticipated a close contest, but confess to being considerably disappointed in the result, the play on the part of a majority of the Eagle Nine being such as to scarcely need comment, whereas that of their abler opponents was excellent at nearly all points, but especially the catching and pitching. ... In fact, the Putnams sustained the excellent reputation for skill that they attained last season, and the Eagles—well, we	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 16 (18 Jun 1859), p. 244, col. 3 [date = 17 Jun] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 17 (25 Jun 1859), p. 261, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3 (4) “Eagle vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p. 84, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (5) Peverelly, p. 26 [Putnam = 24 runs] (6) Wright, pp. 33 & 35

		will postpone any further comment on their play, until we have a more favorable opportunity of witnessing what they can do, which we trust they will soon afford us, ...”)	
25 Jun (Sat)	Williamsburg Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Niagara (South Brooklyn) 12 Resolute (Williamsburg) 8	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 151 (27 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Niagara vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3
25 Jun (Sat)	Ivanhoe grounds at corner of 5th Ave. and Warren St.	Hiawatha Sr. 2 (xxx) Ivanhoe Sr. 2 (xxx) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 146 (21 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
Prior to 27 Jun	Biddle’s Grove (on the occasion of the picnic of Public School No. 8)	Vernon 22 Neptune 11 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 151 (27 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
27 Jun (Mon)	?	Metropolitan 15 Lexington 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (9 Jul 1859), p. 292, col. 3
27 Jun (Mon)	Hamilton (Jersey City) grounds near Hoboken	Hamilton (Jersey City) 26 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 25 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Hamilton vs. Hamilton,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1

28 Jun (Tue)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 26 Vigilant 2 (xxx) 11 ( <i>BDE</i> : “Home runs were made by Jerome and Sweezey. Jerome [Charter Oaks] made a most splendid bat of over 350 feet before the ball struck the ground.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 154 (30 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 2
29 Jun (Wed)	Independent grounds	Hiawatha Independent (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 26 Knickerbocker (NY) 22 ( <i>BDE</i> : “In this game the ball will be caught exclusively on the ‘fly.’”) ( <i>NYT</i> : first fly game, played “in presence of nearly three thousand spectators .... The game was an experimental one; to determine the relative merits of putting out men when fair struck balls were caught on the fly: as contrasted with the rule adopted by the Base Ball Convention, of allowing men to be put out when fair struck balls were caught either on the bound or fly. In all respects the game was played according to the rules of the Convention.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Excelsior Club, of South Brooklyn, versus Knickerbocker Club, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2428 (1 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (9 Jul 1859), p. 292, col. 3 (5) “Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (2 Jul 1859), p.

		<p>(<i>PSOT</i> (3): “ the match game, excluding the catch on the bound,, will take place at Hoboken between these clubs. Considerable interest is manifested in this game, and we expect to see a large attendance there.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4): “The match between these clubs, arranged solely for the purpose of testing the respective merits of the catch on the fly and that on the first bound, ... and the result was such as to satisfy any unprejudiced mind of the superiority, in every respect, of the former period. In fact, this is the only material difference in the fielding seen in a first-class cricket match and a similar match at base-ball, that in any way gives the former any claim to superiority; indeed even now, as a general rule, far better fielding is seen in a majority of our base-ball matches, than what the cricket clubs display; and but for the catch on the bound, which so often gives rise to a display in the field unworthy the efforts of the merest tyro, we should certainly claim for base-ball the merit of affording more</p>	<p>87, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(6) “Catch on the Fly vs. First Bound,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 12 (9 Jul 1859), p. 95, col. [xx]</p> <p>(7) Peverelly, pp. 18 &amp; 54</p> <p>(8) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 37</p>
--	--	--	---

		frequent opportunities for brilliant fielding in one match, than can be had in a dozen cricket matches.. But we think that the ball community are now sufficiently alive to the merits of the catch-on-the-fly to make it a certainty that, at the next Convention, the catch on the bound will be abolished, except in cases of foul balls, and those only to be caught by the catcher.”)	
1 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds adjoining the Manor House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn) 17 ( <i>NYT</i> (2): “Two thousand persons were present, one hundred and fifty being ladies.”)	(1) “Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Eckford Club vs. Putnam Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (9 Jul 1859), p. 293, col. 1 (4) “Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (9 Jul 1859), p. 95, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, p. 73 (6) Wright, pp. 32 & 35
1 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. and Clinton Ave. <i>or</i>	Morphy (Brooklyn) 41 <i>or</i> 47 Prospect 15	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 153 (29 Jun 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Morphy vs. Prospect,” <i>BDE</i> ,

	Hamilton St.		vol. 18, no. 157 (5 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2 [Morphy: 47 runs] (3) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Base Ball," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2429 (2 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2
1 Jul (Fri)	Excelsior grounds	Vernon 24 Mohawk 19 (6 innings)	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 157 (5 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
8 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn Star grounds <i>or</i> South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 26 Hamilton (Jersey City) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 18 (2 Jul 1859), p. 277, col. 3 (2) "Base Ball: Star Club vs. Hamilton," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (3) "Star vs. Hamilton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 13 (16 Jul 1859), p. 99, col. [xx] (4) Wright, p. 32
8 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds at Manor House	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 25 Eckford (Brooklyn) 15 ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): "It promises to be <i>the</i> match of the season.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "Over 4,000 spectators of this interesting and exciting game were present. If any argument were necessary to practically illustrate the growing popularity of the game	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled paragraph]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 19 (9 Jul 1859), p. 293, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 20 (16 Jul 1859), p. 308, col. 3

		<p>of Base Ball with the American public, a view of the Greenpoint grounds yesterday, with its immense assemblage, would convince the most skeptical. The game terminated in a victory for the Atlantics, which Club has not met a defeat in several years. It is said that the only 'home and home' game they ever lost was with the Empire Club, of New-York, some years since.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (3) “the contest attracting the largest concourse of spectators we have ever seen on a club ground, there being at one time fully 6,000 people present. The reputation these clubs have obtained for excellence of play is such as always to create considerable interest in the result of the matches they play in. The Atlantic Club have hitherto triumphed in nearly every contest in which they have been engaged, and we candidly think that they now stand at the head of the list of ball clubs, no other being able to present as effective a nine as they can.../We still, however, noticed the want of effort to take catches on</p>	<p>&amp; p. 309, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 13 (16 Jul 1859), p. 99, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 62 &amp; 73 &amp; 79</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 32</p>
--	--	---	---

		the fly in some instances.”)	
8 Jul (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Manhattan 30+ Lexington 13	(1) “Base Ball: Lexington vs. Manhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2434 (9 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 1
8 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn Atlantic (Brooklyn) grounds at Bedford	Pastime (Brooklyn) 25 Atlantic (Jamaica) 13 (home-and-home game from last season)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (3 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 7 [date = 11 Jul] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (10 Jul 1859), p. 7, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Pastime vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (10 Jul 1859), p. 7, col. 5 [date = 11 Jul] (4) Peverelly, p. 79 (5) Wright, p. 36
9 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn Ivanhoe grounds	Neosho (New Utrecht) 63 Ivanhoe (Brooklyn) 39 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The principal feature on this occasion was the batting ... On account of the great distances to which most of the ball were struck, there was no catching worthy of notice on either side. ... The game lasted for about four hours and a half, and was <i>warmly</i> contested to	(1) “Base Ball: Neosho, of New-Utrecht, L.I., vs. Ivanhoe, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2435 (11 Jul 1859), p. 1, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1

		the last.”	
11 Jul (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Starlight (Brooklyn) 25 Putnam (Brooklyn) 11 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Jul (Mon)	Elizabeth City, N.J. Union grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 46 Union (Elizabeth City) 12 ( <i>NYT</i> : “A very large assemblage of the first residents of the place, comprising a liberal proportion of ladies, were gratified spectators of the pastime.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Union, of Elizabeth City, vs. Liberty, of New-Brunswick, N.J.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2438 (14 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (2) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?] (3) Peverelly, p. 90
13 Jul (Wed).	Bedford, L.I	Osceola (Brooklyn) ? Atlantic (Jamaica) ? ( <i>NYT</i> : This match “was terminated by the severe storm, after two or three innings had been played. Notwithstanding the unusual warmth of the afternoon, a large audience had mustered to witness the sport.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Osceola, of Brooklyn vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2438 (14 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6
14 Jul (Thu)	New Utrecht, L.I. Neosho grounds	Pastime (Brooklyn) 40 Neosho (New Utrecht) 17 (return game) ( <i>NYT</i> : “A great many spectators were upon the grounds.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Pastime Club, of Brooklyn vs. Neosho, of New-Utrecht, L.I.,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2439 (15 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6

14 Jul (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	(scheduled Excelsior intra-club game) ( <i>BDE</i> : “a contest between two nines, members of the Club, who have never played in any regular match. Some splendid play my be anticipated and certainly considerable amusement.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 163 (12 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
15 Jul (Fri)	Monument grounds at 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan 38 Monument 26 (return match)	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Monument,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2440 (16 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3
15 Jul (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Lexington 44 Stuyvesant 29	(1) “Base Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Lexington,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2440 (16 Jul 1859), p. 8, col. 3
15 Jul (Fri)	New Utrecht, L.I. Neosho grounds	Vigilant 23 Good Intent 13 (home-and-home game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
16 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Oriental grounds at the corner of Bedford Ave. and Hewes St.	Osceola (Brooklyn) Oriental (Williamsburgh) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 165 (14 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jul (Mon)	?	Pastime (Brooklyn) 29 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 23	(1) “Charter Oak vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]

			(2) Wright, p. 36
18 Jul (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic (Brooklyn) grounds	<p>Osceola (Brooklyn) 16 Atlantic (Jamaica) 14 (home-and-home game – 8 innings) (<i>NYT</i>: “The afternoon was very pleasant, and the usual large Brooklyn audience was in attendance to view their favorite pastime.”) (<i>BDE</i>: “The above was probably one of the best contested games yet played. By a reference to the score it will be perceived that the number of runs made on either side at different periods of the game was nearly equal; although under the rules of the Base Ball Convention victory was awarded to the Osceolas, yet still they can hardly claim a victory upon the merits. The game was decided upon eight innings, the score standing Osceola 16 to Atlantic 14. The Atlantic then took the bat and played their last and ninth innings, making four runs, before the innings terminated; thus leading their opponents two runs. The Osceolas then claimed it was too dark for them to play their ninth and last innings, and the game</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Jamaica, vs. Osceola, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2442 (19 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 4 (2) <i>Long Island Farmer</i>, ? {NOT YET SEEN} (3) “Osceola vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) “Long Island Items: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 176 (27 Jul 1859), p. 2, col. 4 [reprinted from <i>LIF</i>] (5) Peverelly, p. 79</p>

		was accordingly called on eight innings. It will be perceived by a reference to the score that the average number of the runs made by the Osceolas during the eight innings was two, and that they would be compelled to make three runs to win. That they would have exceeded the average it is certainly fair to claim is extremely doubtful. Upon the facts above our readers can draw their own inference in regard to the affair.”)	
18 Jul (Mon)	South Brooklyn	Mercury 33 Eagle 30	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jul (Mon)	Grounds at corner of DeKalb and Clermont avenues	Ridgewood 17 Alert 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 172 (22 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
19 Jul (Tue) (game postponed from 16 Jul due to weather)	South Brooklyn Olympic grounds at Smith St., between Union and President streets	Star (Brooklyn) 14 Niagara (Brooklyn) 8 ( <i>NYT</i> : “The clubs are both composed of very young men, who are, nevertheless, justly noted in base ball circles for their ability as players. An unusually large audience, numbering representations from almost every	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 168 (18 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Star Club vs. Niagara,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2443 (20 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Niagara,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1

		<p>New-York and Brooklyn Club, were gratified spectators of the well-contested game.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The first match these season, between these Brooklyn Clubs, ... The day was unpleasant, a drizzling rain falling at times, but, nevertheless, there were numbers of spectatorsw on the ground to witness the effective play of these clubs. The match, altogether, was a well-played one, but occasionally it became a little tedious owing to some faulty pitching. ... We were gratified to notice that every opportunity to catch on the fly was taken advantage of on both sides, and but few misses were made.”)</p>	<p>(4) “Star vs. Niagara,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1859), p. 115, col. [xx] [Mears Collection places it in August, but states game was on Tuesday, the 19th]</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 32</p>
20 Jul (Wed)	Independent grounds at 82nd St & 2nd Ave.	<p>Astoria 40 Independent 22 (return game – 7 innings) (<i>NYT</i>: “A few weeks since these clubs played their first match at Astoria, L.I., in the presence of a large number of the residents, which resulted in favor of the Astoria Club.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Astoria Club vs. Independent,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2444 (21 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6</p>
20 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. Olympic grounds on	<p>Oriental (Brooklyn, E.D.) 25 Olympic (Brooklyn, E.D.) 20</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 171 (21 Jul</p>

	Broadway, near Union Ave. (NYT) <i>or</i> on Division Ave.		1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Oriental, of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Olympic, of Brooklyn, E.D.," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Olympic vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1 [Olympic = 21 runs]
20 Jul (Wed)	?	Montauk 17 Mohawk 8 (return match)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 171 (21 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
20 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. and Hamilton St.	Morphy (Brooklyn) 19 Harmony (Brooklyn) 13	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 169 (19 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 172 (22 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
20 Jul (Wed)	Orange, N.J.	Live Oak (Orange) 27 Adriatic (Newark) 20	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Live Oak," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1
21 Jul (Thu)	Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Eckford (Greenpoint) 41 Meropolitan (NY) 15 ( <i>NYT</i> : "The Eckford is well known as one of the crack Base Ball Clubs,	(1) "Base Ball: Eckford, of Greenpoint, vs. Metropolitan, of New-York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2

		and a numerous assemblage was upon the grounds to see the strife.”)	
21 Jul (Thu)	Oriental grounds on Gates Ave., near Bedford Ave.	Albion 35 Oriental 5	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 170 (20 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 175 (26 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Jul (Fri)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds at Manor House	Eckford 2 (Greenpoint) 38 Gotham 2 (NY) 25 (home-and-home game) ( <i>NYT</i> : “Although ranking as the second nines of their respective clubs, their style of playing is equal, if not superior, to the first nines of most clubs. The Manor House grounds contained a large assemblage of spectators, as they always do whenever the ‘Eckford boys’ rally for a friendly trial of base ball.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham, of New-York, vs. Eckford, of Greenpoint,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2446 (23 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1
Prior to 23 Jul	?	Washington Young America	(1) “Washington vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 14 (23 Jul 1859), p. 111, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
23 Jul	Brooklyn	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 17	(1) “Resolute vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYT</i> ,

(Sat)	Osceola grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Pacific [or Dean] St.	Resolute Jr. 14 (7 innings, on account of lateness of the hour) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The game was well contested through the entire seven innings, and the trial was greatly enjoyed by the many spectators present.”)	vol. 8, no. 2447 (25 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Powhatan vs. Resolute,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1 (4) “Powhattan vs. Resolute,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (30 Jul 1859), p. 115, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, p. 77
23 Jul (Sat)	?	Wizard 13 Canastota Jr. 8	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 174 (25 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Jul (Sat)	?	Solomon (Brooklyn) 18 De Bevoise (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 174 (25 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Jul (Sat)	?	Atlantic Jr. (Jamaica) (W) Crescent (Flushing) (L)	(1) <i>Long Island Farmer</i> , ? {NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Long Island Items: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 176 (27 Jul 1859), p. 2, col. 4 {reprinted from (1)]
25 Jul	South Brooklyn	Esculapian 35	(1) Doctor, “Out-Door Sports:

(Mon)	Niagara grounds	Katydid 32 (8 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “After the game, the victors were sumptuously entertained by their opponents.”)	Base-Ball: Base Ball in Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 23 (6 Aug 1859), p. 357, col. 1
25 Jul (Mon)	Jersey City Long Dock	Hamilton (Jersey City) 37 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 22	(1) “Base Ball: Hamilton, of Jersey City, vs. Hamilton, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2452 (30 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 1
27 Jul (Wed)	?	Franklin 27 Exchange 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Franklin vs. Exchange,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1
27 Jul (Wed)	East Brooklyn Concord grounds	De Bevoise 25 Concord 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
28 Jul ( <i>BDE</i> : Wed?)	Union grounds at corner of Park Ave. & Ryerson St.	Union 23 Invisible 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
28 Jul (Thu)	Baltic grounds at corner of 81st St. [or 82nd St.] & 2nd Ave.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 30 Baltic (NY) 19 ( <i>NYT</i> : The Excelsiors “played throughout in that splendid manner by which their Club is justly celebrated. ... A large assemblage	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs, Baltic, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2451 (29 Jul 1859), p. 4, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Brooklyn vs. New York,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

		<p>was upon the grounds.”)  <i>(PSOT</i>: In the fourth inning  “Leggett unfortunately injured his foot while making his second base. ... Altogether, the game was a well contested one throughout, and the orderly and creditable behavior of the large crowd in attendance, and the excellent decisions of the Umpire, together with the cordiality and friendly feeling evinced by both parties, one to another, made it one of the most agreeable matches the clubs have ever played, and both parties look forward with pleasant anticipations to the return meetings that have yet to take place. / We cannot refrain from alluding to the admirable example set by Mr. Brown in his position as pitcher, his perfect good humor throughout contrasting most favorably with the ill temper we have frequently seen displayed by others in that somewhat trying position. We trust to see it followed on all occasions in all positions, as the absence of good temper mars the pleasure of a game considerably.”  <i>(NYC</i>: “the first contest between the</p>	<p>vol. 6, no. 23 (6 Aug 1859), p. 357, col. 1  (3) “Excelsior vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx]  (4) Peverelly, p. 56  (5) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 38</p>
--	--	---	--

		Baltic and Excelsior clubs. The weather was all that could have been desired, and there was quite a large number of spectators on the ground, and a more orderly concourse we have never seen on a ball ground.”)	
28 Jul (Thu)	Brooklyn Hiawatha grounds on Fifth Ave.	Onalaska (NY) 16 Oakland (Brooklyn) 16 (TIE – 9 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 178 (29 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 2
28 Jul (Thu)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds at Fifth Avenue & Dean St.	Brooklyn 20 Mount Vernon 15	(1) “Base Ball: Mount Vernon vs. Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2452 (30 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 1
28 Jul (Thu)	Adriatic grounds	Hamilton (Jersey City) Adriatic (Newark) (scheduled return match, laid over from last year) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Hamiltons were victorious last season.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton, of Jersey City, vs. Adriatic, of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 22 (30 Jul 1859), p. 341, col. 1
29 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken, N. J. Gotham grounds	Gotham (NY) 36 Eagle (NY) 22 ( <i>NYSM</i> : “Two very interesting games of exercise (not match games) were played ... between the first nines ... and between the second nines ... These games were	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (31 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 22 (3) Wright, pp. 33 & 35

		not considered match games, but merely as exercise games, for the purpose of [ILLEGIBLE]	
29 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken, N.J. Eagle grounds	Eagle 2 (NY) 48 Gotham 2 (NY) 25 ( <i>NYSM</i> : See above.)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (31 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 5
29 Jul (Fri)	Albion grounds	Alert 2 (xxx) 34 Powhattan Jr. (xxx) 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Powhattan, Jr., vs. Alert," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 181 (2 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Jul (Sat)	Williamsburg Wheat Hill	Putnam (Brooklyn) 47 Oriental (Brooklyn) 17 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Putnam Club vs. Oriental," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2453 (1 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) "Putnam vs. Oriental," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Wright, p. 35 [7 runs for Oriental]
30 Jul (Sat)	Champion grounds at 81st St. and 2nd Ave.	Champion (NY) 28 Niagara (Brooklyn) 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 177 (28 Jul 1859), p. 3, col. 1

			<p>(2) "Base Ball: Champion, of New York vs. Niagara, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2453 (1 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(3) "Champion vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx]</p>
30 Jul (Sat)	Ivanhoe grounds	Phantom 32 Cosmopolitan 14	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Cosmopolitan vs. Phantom," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 181 (2 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p>
1 Aug (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 14 Pastime (Brooklyn) 10 (return match from last season)	<p>(1) "Brooklyn Intelligence: Items," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2449 (27 Jul 1859), p. 5, col. 4</p> <p>(2) "Base Ball: Pastime, of Brooklyn, vs. Adriatic, of Newark, N.J.," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2454 (2 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p>
1 Aug (Mon)	Somerville, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 44 Independent (Somerville) 35 (8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): [lengthy account]) ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): "We have received a letter in answer to Sam Patch's communication of last week, but cannot afford space for its publication. In substance it amounts to a general re-assertion of	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Liberty, of New Brunswick vs. Independent of Somerville, N.J.," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2456 (4 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(2) Sam Patch, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball in New Jersey: Independent vs. Liberty," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 24 (13 Aug 1859), p. 372 col. 3</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:</p>

		the statements made by the Fredonian in a report of the match between these clubs, and as general a denial of the counter statements made by Sam Patch. The matter, however, is of purely local interest, and of insufficient consequence to require lengthened notice from us.”)	Base Ball at Somerville, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (13 Aug 1859), p. 372 col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base Ball in New Jersey,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 389, col. 1 (5) Peverelly, p. 90
2 Aug (Tue)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Penny Bridge <i>or</i> at the foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 20 Knickerbocker (NY) 5 (return match to test the merits of the “catch on the fly”) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The interest of the public in this game may be inferred from the fact that at least five thousand persons, many of them ladies, witnessed the contest.” ( <i>BDE</i> (3): “fully six thousand people were collected together .... A more orderly or respected concourse we have never seen, and it was truly gratifying to see so many persons of both sexes—for the tent provided for the ladies was crowded to the utmost extent—participating in the enjoyment afforded by this manly and noble exercise, and exciting and exhilarating game. Here we have in	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 180 (1 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Knickerbocker Club of New-York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2455 (3 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Our National Game,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 182 (3 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (13 Aug 1859), p. 372 col. 2 (5) “Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx] (6) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 54 (7) Wright, pp. 31 & 37

		<p>this, what we may now term our national game of ball, an amusement at once invigorating and beneficial to health, and free from every objectionable feature that, in one respect or another, characterises nearly every other out-door amusement. In every respect is it to be commended, not only as an excellent school for the physical training of our youth, but also as a rational and manly pastime, which our wives, sisters and sweethearts can witness, and enliven us with their presence, without the fear of a word or deed that would call the blush to the cheek of the most fastidious. / It is unquestionably a game that should meet with encouragement from parents and school teachers, for if we would have our children to be worthy citizens in every respect, we must educate them physically as well as mentally, and in order to do so efficiently we must provide them with cheerful and invigorating exercise in the open air, and where can be found an exercise or physical amusement preferable to the manly game that within the past</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>three or four years has made such rapid strides in popularity. Our attention yesterday was also called to the fact, that in these contests a means of rational enjoyment was offered freely to all who chose to avail themselves of it, the only passport requisite being, orderly conduct while on the ground, thus giving to those of the community whose circumstances prohibit their participation in any sport attended with expense, an opportunity to relieve themselves temporarily at least of the cares and anxieties of daily life. Success then, say we, to our national game; may it spread itself throughout the length and breadth of this fair land, and its influence cannot fail to be beneficial in every respect to the community wh[e]rein it flourishes.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: [Lengthy account])</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “Fully six thousand persons were on the ground, and a more orderly or respectable assemblage we have never yet seen. ... The game ... terminated in one hour and fifty minutes ... being the shortest on record. It was decidedly the</p>	
--	--	---	--

		most brilliant contest of the season ...”)	
2 Aug (Tue)	Wheat Hill Eckford grounds	Eckford 2 (Brooklyn) 79 Continental 2 (Brooklyn) 19 (home-and-home game, held over from last season – 8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, p. 32
2 Aug (Tue)	?	Solomon 45 De Bevoise 29 (return game) ( <i>BDE</i> : “It was witnessed by a large number of people, the greater part of whom were ladies.”	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Debevoise vs. Solomon,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 183 (4 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 29 Hoboken 25 (10 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Mutual, of New- York, vs. Hoboken Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2456 (4 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, pp. 35 & 38 [NOTE: Both Peverelly and Wright report a game with a 29-25 score on 30 Aug 1858 and a 19-15 score for a game played on 4 Aug 1859.]
4 Aug (Thu)	Baltic grounds at 81st St.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 7 Baltic (NY) 1	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Baltic of New-York,”

		(3 innings, due to rain) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The game “was commenced, but abruptly terminated on the close of the third innings, in consequence of the rain that fell in such torrents ...” What little there was done, however, was very good, and afforded abundant evidence of what the result will be when the match is played.”)	<i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2457 (5 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Baltic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 24 (13 Aug 1859), p. 372, col. 2 (3) “Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Baltic of New York,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 17 (13 Aug 1859), p. 132, col. [xx]
4 Aug (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Metropolitan 12 Lexington 3 (4 innings, due to storm)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2457 (5 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
5 Aug (Fri)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 48 Independents 37	(1) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?]
6 Aug (Sat)	?	Mutual (NY) 33 Jefferson (NY) 17	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, p. 35
6 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Eagle grounds at corner of Hewes St. and Broadway	Eagle 31 Putnam Jr. 18	(1) “Eagle vs. Putnam Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 18 (20 Aug 1859), p. 141, col. [xx]
6 Aug (Sat)	Westchester Union grounds	Champion Jr. (NY) 9 Enterprise Jr. (Morrisania) 8 (8-inning fly game) ( <i>NYT</i> : “Both Clubs are well known	(1) “Base Ball: Champion, of New-York vs. Enterprise, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2459 (8 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 4

		for effective playing, although ranking as junior Clubs. The Champion Club is looked upon as the ‘head of the column’ of the younger New-York Clubs.”)	
6 Aug (Sat)	South Brooklyn Independent grounds at corner of Degraw and Smith streets	Niagara Jr 2 (xxx) 28 Independent Sr 2 (xxx) 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 183 (4 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 186 (8 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
6 Aug (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J. “upon the green”	Bloomfield Gymnasium 28 Bloomfield Institute 20 (PSOT: Match between “the best eight” of each club—text, however, says Institute was winner )	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base Ball in New Jersey,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 389, col. 1
8 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken, N.J. Elysian Fields	Jefferson (NY) 31 Monument 20	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Monument,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Aug 1859), p. 5, cols. 5-6 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
9 Aug (Tue)	Hoboken Eagle grounds	Eagle (NY) 37 St. Nicholas (NY) 30 (return game from last season)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

			Eagle vs. St. Nicholas,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Aug 1859), p. 5, cols. 3-4 (3) Peverelly, p. 26 (4) Wright, p. 33
9 Aug (Tue)	Osceola grounds	Alert 39 Expert 30 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Alert vs. Expert,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 191 (13 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 Aug (Wed)	Excelsior grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 25 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 22	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 192 (15 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
10 [or 11] Aug (Wed or Thu)	Hoboken	Knickerbocker 59 [or 60] Empire 33 (“fly game”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : [lengthy account])	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, cols. 2-3 (2) “Knickerbocker vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 30 [latter page dates it 1858] (4) Wright, pp. 33 & 37
11 Aug (Thu)	South Brooklyn Morphy grounds at corner of Park Ave. & Hamilton St.	Exercise 34 Morphy 28	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 187 (9 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base

			<p>Ball: Morphy vs. Exercise Base Ball Club,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 190 (12 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Morphy Base Ball Club Match,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] {TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p>
11 Aug (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 41 Baltic (NY) 16 (return match)	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Baltic, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2464 (13 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 2 [date = 12 Aug]</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: New York vs. Brooklyn: Baltic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Excelsior vs. Baltic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 56</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 38</p>
11 [or 12] Aug (Thu or Fri)	Hoboken Jefferson grounds	Lexington 27 Jefferson (NY) 10	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Lexington,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2464 (13 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 2 [dates it 12 Aug]</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, p. 41</p>
12 Aug (Fri)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 17 Gotham (NY) 10	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Gotham, of New York, vs. Eckford, of Greenpoint,”</p>

		<p>(home-and-home game)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The well-known reputation of both Clubs in base ball circles drew a large number of persons to witness the contest.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The first match this season between these first-class clubs of New York and Brooklyn, and the conquering game of the series they have played together, .... It was a well contested game throughout, and one of the best contests under the existing rule of the catch on the bound that we have seen this season. Quite a large concourse of spectators were on the ground, there being not less than three thousand people present. On this occasion—as of that of every match on the same grounds—no fault could possibly be found with the conduct of the assemblage present to witness the game. The Gothams have been loud in their complaints in this respect on the occasion of every match almost that they have played in Brooklyn, but this time they had to acknowledge that fair play had been afforded them in every respect throughout the match, the crowd being a thoroughly</p>	<p><i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2465 (15 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Gotham,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Eckford vs. Gotham, <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 73 [latter page dates it 2 May]</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 32 &amp; 35</p>
--	--	--	--

		impartial one. They were fairly and honorably defeated, and on this occasion acknowledged it by heartily cheering their victorious opponents. ... The Gothams may attribute their defeat in part to their negligence in not devoting more time to practice, especially the nine they play in a match. Under such circumstances defeat is doubly painful, as they must be aware that they merit it.”)	
12 Aug (Fri)	?	Newark (New Brunswick?) 22 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16	(1) Peverelly, p. 90
15 Aug (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13 (return game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “There was quite a numerous assemblage on the ground, and among them a large delegation of the fair sex, who, we are gratified to notice, find these matches a source of much pleasure to them, judging from the increase in the number who attend on each prominent occasion. ... On the part of the Atlantics we noticed that they were rather too confident of success, their play in the	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Pastime,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2466 (16 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 3 (3) “Atlantic vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 62 (5) Wright, pp. 31 & 36

		commencement showing that they thought they would have ‘an easy time of it,’ but they very soon perceived that it was requisite to play pretty sharply if they would save a defeat. We have never seen them in a match where they played so wildly as they did once or twice on this occasion ..../We noticed on the part of the Pastimes, in several instances, that they preferred the easy catch on the bound to the more difficult but more manly attempt on the fly. It is in rare instances that the former, even when successful, merits ought but contempt, whereas the other, if at times unsuccessfully attempted, brings with it no disgrace. Make the catch on the fly, gentlemen, when you possibly can, if only for the credit of manly fielding.”)	
16 Aug (Tue)	Yorkville grounds at 81st St. and 2nd Ave.	Yorkville 37 Jefferson 28 ( <i>NYT</i> : “The Jefferson were short of two of their ‘first nine,’ yet they played very fairly.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Yorkville,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2467 (17 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 41
17 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken Hoboken grounds at	Eckford (Brooklyn) 40 Hoboken (Hoboken) 16	(1) “Base Ball: Eckford, of Greenpoint, vs. Hoboken Club,”

	Elysian Fields	( <i>NYT</i> : The Eckford Club “is very strong and in excellent practice, and the consequence is that in most of their trials they are victorious.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The game occupied nearly four hours in playing, and, on the whole, was not a very interesting match, it being altogether too one-sided. The play of the Eckfords was very good, indeed, but still not equal to their play on the occasion of their match with the Gothams.”)	<i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2468 (18 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 [Hoboken = 17 runs] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Hoboken,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 3 (3) “Eckford vs. Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, p. 73 (5) Wright, pp. 32 & 38
17 Aug (Wed)	Independent grounds at 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Manhattan 53 Independent 10 (7 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Independent,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2468 (18 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3
17 Aug (Wed)	Mineola, L.I.	Atlantic (Jamaica) 21 Washington (Mineola) 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Washington,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (21 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 79
18 Aug (Thu)	?	Empire (NY) 17 Mutual (NY) 13 [NOTE: Probably the 27-23 game of 29 Aug 1859]	(1) Peverelly, p. 37 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 35
18 Aug (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Pastime grounds at the	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 20 Pastime (Brooklyn) 12	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2469 (19

	Long Island Cricket Club	<p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A large number of spectators were upon the ground, an unusual proportion being ladies.”)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (2): “A large number were on the ground, many being ladies.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The first match this season between these Brooklyn clubs .... Considerable interest was manifested in regard to this contest, the excellent play of the Pastimes, in their game with the Atlantics the same week, making it a question of some doubt as to which party would prove victorious on this occasion, especially as the Pastimes were aided by Dayton, whose absence in the Atlantic match materially affected the play of the Pastimes. There were fully two thousand people present on Thursday to witness the contest, among them, as usual, a number of the fair sex, who will always find ample accommodation provided for them at all base ball as well as cricket matches. ... The game was well played on both sides, and the result is highly creditable to the Excelsiors, as the Pastimes have shown in their last two matches that they are not to be disposed of by</p>	<p>Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 196 (19 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “Excelsior vs. Pastime,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 149, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, p. 55</p> <p>(6) “Old Boys: Of the ball Field—The Days of the Fair Bound Catch: An Old Time Game at Bedford—Excelsior Versus Pastime in 1859,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 38, no. 333 (2 Dec 1877), p. 1, col. 9</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 36</p>
--	--------------------------	---	---

		any club without excellent play on the part of their opponents.”)	
18 Aug (Thu)	East Brooklyn Belvidere grounds	Solomon 21 Belvidere 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Belvidere vs. Solomon,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 196 (19 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken	Mutual 2 (NY) 37 Jefferson 2 (xxx) 28	(1) “Base Ball: Mutual vs. Jefferson,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2469 (19 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2
18 Aug (Thu)	?	Twilight (South Brooklyn) 22 Washington 21	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Twilight vs. Washington,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
19 Aug (Fri)	?	Eagle (NY) 12 Gotham (NY) 11	(1) Peverelly, p. 26 (2) Wright, pp. 33 & 34
19 Aug (Fri)	?	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 13 Oakland Jr. 13 (TIE – 10 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “the playing of both clubs was better than I ever saw Juniors do before.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Oakland vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2474 (25 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Oakland vs. Powhattan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 4, col. 3 [letter dated “Brooklyn, Aug. 22”] (3) “Oakland vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p.

			147, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (4) Peverelly, p. 77
20 Aug (Sat)	<p>Corner of 82nd St. &amp; 2nd Ave. (<i>PSOT</i> (1))</p> <p><i>or</i></p> <p>Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square (<i>NYT</i>)</p> <p><i>or</i></p> <p>Yorkville (<i>PSOT</i> (3))</p>	<p>Champion Jr. (Yorkville) 21 Enterprise Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 (home-and-home game) (<i>NYT</i>: “The Champions have, from their organization, been looked upon as one of the best junior clubs of New-York; and by their repeated victories, have fairly established their title to that rank. The Enterprise Club is well and favorably known in Brooklyn, and ranks high with the base ball players of that city. It is a <i>protégé</i> of the famous Atlantic Club, whose ground they play and practice upon. The members are excellent players, and fully deserve the name they have earned as an efficient association. ... The afternoon was unusually pleasant, and a large number of spectators, comprising many representatives from the Brooklyn clubs, were upon the square.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 [date = 23 Aug] (2) “Base Ball: Champion of New-York, vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2471 (22 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise, of Bedford, vs. Champion, of Yorkville,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 2</p>
20 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Wheat Hill	Constellation 14 Resolute 9	(1) “Base Ball: Constellation vs. Resolute,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2471

		<p>(7 innings, due to darkness)  <i>(NYT: "Previous to playing the Constellations were presented with a handsome flag, with the following note: 'We, the undersigned, take great pleasure in presenting for your acceptance, the flag now waving over your grounds, with the earnest wish that it may never be disgraced.' Signed by eleven young ladies.")</i>  <i>(BDE: "Only eight innings were played on account of darkness.")</i></p>	<p>(22 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 2  (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 [states Resolute scored 17 runs, including 8 in 8th inning]</p>
20 Aug (Sat)	Independent grounds	<p>Independent 33  Sylvan 32  (return match)  <i>(NYT: "witnessed by a large number of spectators")</i></p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Independent vs. Sylvan," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2473 (24 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3</p>
20 Aug (Sat)	Index grounds	<p>Index Jr. 61  Sagoyewatha Jr. 9</p>	<p>(1) "Sagoyewatha vs. Index," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 200 (23 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2</p>
22 Aug (Mon)	Baltic grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 48  Baltic (NY) 10  <i>(NYT: "The Atlantics are now looked upon as the most successful Club of New-York or Brooklyn, they having gone on from one victory to another for a long period.</i></p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Baltic, of New-York, vs. Atlantic, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2473 (24 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 3  (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p>

		Their first nine are in constant practice, and also enjoy the advantage of having played for a great while together. As is always the case when the Atlantics play, either in New-York or Brooklyn, a large assemblage of votaries of the pastime were present to witness the trial.”)	(3) Peverelly, p. 62 [date = 20 Aug] (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 38 [date = 20 Aug]
22 Aug (Mon)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Excelsior M (South Brooklyn) 41 Knickerbocker M (NY) 37 (Muffin match on the fly)	(1) Peverelly, pp. 18 & 55
22 Aug (Mon)	?	Wild Wave (South Brooklyn) 23 Manhattan (Eastern District) 10	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 201 (24 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
25 Aug (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (?) 33 Pastime 2 (?) 26 ( <i>BDE</i> : “There was a very large attendance of ball players, and others, as spectators of the game, who manifested their approbation of skillful plays by cheering and clapping of hands. There was a large attendance of ladies, who seemed as much interested in the result of the game as did the players themselves.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 203 (26 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1

25 Aug (Thu)	?	Free and Easy 52 Dusty 36 (7 innings, owing to the darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : “the Plate Printers in the employ of Johnson, Fry & Co. divided themselves into two sides ...”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
25? Aug (Fri)	?	Exercise Jr. 1 (?) 32 Albion 2 (?) 26	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Gotham grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 21 Empire (NY) 8 (return match?) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “There was a large concourse of spectators present, but we noticed with regret that there was not a lady visitor present; had there been, we think the crowd would have behaved themselves better than they did on this occasion, as once or twice some rowdy fellows attempted to mar the pleasure of the proceedings by insisting upon encroaching on the boundaries laid out by the players, but they were promptly and justly rewarded for their trouble by some of the Empires, who are not those	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 [date = 24 Aug] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 4, col. 3, & p. 5, col. 1 (3) “Eckford vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col. [xx] (4) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 73 [latter page dates it 9 Aug] (5) Wright, pp. 32 & 33 [former page dates it 9 Aug]

		<p>that will patiently submit to anything of the kind with impunity. We also noticed that the crowd was occasionally inclined to comment unfavorably on the decisions of the Umpire, and once they did so to a degree that was really offensive, and Mr. Clarke very properly stated that if it occurred again he would resign his position as Umpire. The majority of those who witness these matches seem to consider that the whole proceedings are got up for their special entertainment, and that they confer a favor on the players by being present, whereas the reverse is the case, and the least they can do, is to behave with becoming decorum, and we must acknowledge that they generally do so, especially when ladies are present. Every ball ground is leased by the club or clubs that play on it, and they have the right and power of putting off any person that may render himself obnoxious by disorderly conduct. /... / Snyder [of the Eckfords] was somewhat singularly put out in the third innings. He had made his first base, and the ball, thrown by short</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>stop to first base, being missed by Ward, was stopped by the crowd, who were within a few yards of the base. Snyder, thinking the ball had gone by them, ran for his second base, but Gough had the ball before he got there. Pidgeon made a special appeal to the Umpire, who decided Snyder out, remarking that he had nothing to do with the action of the crowd. P. O'Brien, however, when Umpire in a match between the Excelsior and Neosho Clubs, in a similar case, decided that the ball had to go to the pitcher first. Rule 22 states, that a player taking a ball from a person not engaged in the game, the player running the base cannot be put out unless the ball goes to the pitcher first. It is impossible for a ball to have a free course to travel when the grounds are surrounded by such crowds as are usually present, and due allowance should be made for such cases as are unavoidable; but when a ball is touched, or willfully stopped by an outsider, it ought certainly to go to the pitcher first, and the Umpire is the sole judge of the case, and should decide</p>	
--	--	---	--

		<p>accordingly, as we think he <i>has</i> to do with the “action of the crowd” in such a case as the one we have alluded to. The game, owing to these occurrences, and the close fielding, was interesting and exciting, but we were glad to perceive that the utmost good feeling was evinced by the players themselves, one to the other, all disturbances generally originating among persons who have no connection with ball clubs whatever, and are, therefore, not possessed of that orderly conduct which the members of our many ball clubs so justly pride themselves on.”)</p>	
26 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Eagle grounds at Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 26 Hoboken (Hoboken) 25	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2474 (25 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Hoboken,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, p. 26</p> <p>(4) Wright, pp. 33 &amp; 35</p>
Prior to 27 Aug	?	Washington Young America	<p>(1) “Washington vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] [TBI –</p>

			NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 27 Aug	?	Oriental Columbia	(1) "Oriental vs. Columbia," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 19 (27 Aug 1859), p. 147, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
29 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 27 Mutual (NY) 23 (8 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>NYT</i> : "A large number of spectators were upon the ground enjoying the game.") ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): "The first match this season between these leading clubs of New York .... The ninth innings of the Mutual was played, and that of ther Empires commenced, when the umpire decided it too dark to play, and the result was decided by the score of the 8th innings. There was a large assemblage on the grounds, and everything passed off satisfactorily, although the crowd would at times encroach upon the space allotted to the players. The only way to keep them off, is, to place a rope from tree to tree, especially on the grounds of the Mutual and Hoboken Clubs. ")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Mutual," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2479 (31 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 5, cols. 1-2 (5) Peverelly, p. 30 (6) Wright, pp. 33 & 35

29 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle 2 (NY) 43 Knickerbocker 2 (NY) 10	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2479 (31 Aug 1859), p. 8, col. 1
29 Aug (Mon)	Pioneer grounds	Monmouth Jr. (Hoboken) 47 Pioneer Jr. (Jersey City) 19	(1) "Monmouth, of Hoboken vs. Pioneer, of Jersey City," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col. [xx]
29 Aug (Mon)	Bedford Hamilton grounds at the corner of Grand Ave. and Hamilton St.	Oakland 48 Bedford 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Bedford vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 204 (27 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball: Bedford vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
30 Aug (Tue)	Harlem grounds	Eckford 15 Harlem 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem, vs. Eckford," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, p. 73 [date = 20 Aug] (5) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [date = 20 Aug]

Prior to 31 Aug	?	Enterprise 2 (?) 31 Niagara 2 (?) 7 (8 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : “It is hardly necessary for us to specify any individual player in the enterprise men, so correctly and skillfully did they fulfill their respective positions. ... The Niagaras are a very fair set of players, but they need much more practice. A collation was given by the Enterprise Club at the termination of the game. The ball was presented by Mr. Halley and received by Mr. Woolsey.”)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 207 (31 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 2
31 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken	Putnam (Brooklyn) 38 Hoboken (Hoboken) 8 (6 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The first match between these Clubs .... On the part of the Putnams, we have specially to remark on the really beautiful catching of Masten; it is a treat to an admirer of the game to see him play. He is so easy and graceful in his movements, and withal selective in his play, that we cannot imagine a more fitting ornament for the post he holds with such credit to himself	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Hoboken,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, col. 2 (2) “Putnam vs. Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx] (3) Wright, pp. 35 & 38

		and his [team]. He caught four players out behind, in a style that we never [saw] surpassed, and that, too, while laboring under the disadvantage of disabled fingers. ... At the close of the game, the players adjourned to the rooms of the Hoboken Club, where the inner man was refreshed, and the ball delivered and received, the Presidents of the two Clubs out mutually commenting each other on the thoroughly courteous and gentlemanly character of the proceedings on both sides, the day's play being a source of pleasure to all parties.”)	
31 Aug (Wed)	Greenpoint Pacific & Eckford grounds	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 37 Pacific 22	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (28 Aug 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Pacific vs. Powhatan,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (4 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 5 (3) Peverelly, p. 77
31 Aug (Wed)	Bedford Pastime grounds	Mount Vernon (10 Hose) 52 Grasshopper (17 Engine) 23 (7 innings, owing to the darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2

1 Sep (Thu)	Metropolitan grounds at Hamilton Square	Lexington 24 Metropolitan 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2481 (2 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lexington, vs. Metropolitan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1
1 Sep (Thu)	Harlem Mount Morris Square	National (Harlem) 51 Morphy (Jersey City) 27 (8 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: National, of Harlem, vs. Morphy, of Jersey City," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6
1 Sep (Thu)	?	Crystal 28 Wild Wave 8 (8 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Crystal vs. Wild Wave," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 209 (2 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
2 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 24 Pastime (Brooklyn) 19 (8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The match ... was won in handsome style by the Eagles. The Pastimes opened the game in the most spirited manner, and for a few innings it appeared as if the Eagles would be defeated. But in their fourth and fifth innings the Eagles	(1) "Base Ball: Eagle, of New York, vs. Pastime, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle, of New York, vs. Pastime, of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1 (3) "Eagle vs. Pastime," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 162, col.

		rallied in a handsome manner, and soon placed themselves in the advance. Both clubs played well—the Eagles rather better than they have played this season; while the Pastime Club, by their excellent trials with the Atlantic and Excelsiors a short time since, have established their reputation as an effective and expert playing club. (NYC: “the Eagle club [had] the honor of winning the first ball from a senior club of Brooklyn that has been won this season by a New York club.”)	[xx] (4) “Eagle vs. Pastime,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (5) Peverelly, p. 26 (6) Wright, pp. 33 & 36
2 Sep (Fri)	South Brooklyn Vigilant grounds at corner of 9th St. and 3rd Ave.	Vigilant (Brooklyn) 30 Morphy (Brooklyn) 22 (6 innings, owing to the darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Morphy against Vigilant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 212 (6 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Morphy vs. Vigilant,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 162, col. [xx]
Prior to 3 Sep	?	Putnam Jr. 30 Union Jr. 8	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 210 (3 Sep 1859), p. 2 col. 6
Prior to 3 Sep	?	Expert 27 Liberty 5 (6 innings)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 210 (3 Sep 1859), p. 2 col. 6

3 Sep (Sat) (post- poned from 27 Aug?)	South Brooklyn Star grounds near Carroll Park <i>or</i> upon the grounds foot of Court St. <i>or</i> grounds near the Penny Bridge ( <i>BDE</i> : “on the grounds of the Clubs at Penny Bridge, foot of Court Street, South Brooklyn”)	Star (Brooklyn) 17 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 12 ( <i>NYT</i> & <i>PSOT</i> : “The Excelsiors, who are known as one of the best clubs of Brooklyn, were worsted. The Stars are a body of mere youths, compared to the Excelsiors, and have heretofore been considered a junior club; but this season, having an abundance of pluck and confidence in themselves, they have entered the lists boldly and triumphantly against our best senior clubs. ... The contest was witnessed by the usual large number of ladies and gentlemen, who so frequently during the season favor the Excelsior grounds with their presence.”) ( <i>BDE</i> : “... another laurel was added to the Star’s bright wreath. The playing of both clubs for the first seven innings was truly beautiful, especially the fielding, which could not be surpassed, and the score at the close of the seventh innings stood at the remarkable low figures of 7-3. Had the remaining innings been played with the same	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 203 (26 Aug 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Star Club vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 214 (8 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3 (5) “Star vs. Excelsior—An Exciting Contest,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 21 (10 Sep 1859), p. 164, col. [xx] (6) Peverelly, p. 56 (7) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
---	---	--	--

		spirit and skill, it would have been the best score upon record.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “Unquestionably, it was the best played game, and the closest and most exciting contest of the season.”)	
5 Sep (Mon)	Newark, N.J. Washington grounds	Washington Jr. (Newark) 20 Independence Sr. (Somerville) 13	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 26 (27 Aug 1859), p. 404, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 1 (3 Sep 1859), p. 4, col. 2 (3) “Washington vs. Independence,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx]
6 Sep (Tue)	Manhattan grounds at Hamilton Square, 61st St. & 3rd Ave.	Manhattan 33 Baltic 30 (7 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The Manhattan Club has been very fortunate, having lost but few matches since their formation. They always play a steady and equal game, and do not, like many clubs, one day play fairly, and the next very poorly. The Baltic Club, although occupying a fair position as players, have not been very successful this Summer, having been defeated in most of their	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2483 (5 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Baltic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (3) “Baltic vs. Manhattan,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]

		contests. But, then, it should be remembered that they played with the Atlantic, Excelsior and similar clubs.”)	
7 Sep (Wed)	Newark, N.J.	Gotham (NY) 21 Newark (Newark) 13 ( <i>NYSM</i> : “The Gotham nine, this season, has a good deal of the ‘good stuff’ in it; and only need more practice to make them able to cope with the victorious Brooklyn clubs. / Mr. T. Van Cott [Gothams] was prevented from playing in the Newark match in consequence of injuries received on a recent practice day, when he sprained his foot badly”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Newark vs. Gotham,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (11 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 22 (3) Wright, p. 34
7 Sep (Wed)	Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 24 Constellation (Williamsburgh) 19 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Constellation vs. Powhatton,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Constellation vs. Powhattan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 77
7 Sep (Wed)	Lexington grounds at 4th Ave. & 65th St.	Lexington 33 Stuyvesant 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Stuyvesant,” <i>NYT</i> ,

		(7 innings)	vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3
7 Sep (Wed)	Atlantic grounds	Washington (Mineola) 28 Atlantic (Jamaica) 5	(1) "Base Ball: Washington vs. Atlantic," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5
7 Sep (Wed)	Favorita grounds at 5th Ave. and Bergen St.	Niagara 2 (Brooklyn) 40 Favorita 1 (Brooklyn) 6	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 214 (8 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
7 Sep (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Sylvan (Gowanus) 29 Independent 15 (home-and-home game - 8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "We noticed, however, a disposition on both sides to take the balls on the bound instead of the fly, several opportunities to make creditable catches being missed for the purpose of being sure and safe from the catch on the bound. We were in hopes that the excellent example afforded by the Stars, in this respect, would have been imitated by other Clubs; but it seems there are still a few players left who will indulge in the boys' play, leaving the more manly style of play for their superiors.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Sylvan vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 53, col. 1

8 Sep (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	<p>Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 (return match)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (2): “This match game came off ... in the presence of some six thousand spectators, many of whom were ladies. The Atlantics were defeated—the first game they have lost for a period of nearly two years. The Eckford Club have added greatly to their reputation by this victory, as the Atlantics, by their many and repeated victories of both New-York and Brooklyn Clubs, have been deemed almost invincible.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (6): [Long description])</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “one of the largest and most respectable assemblages we have ever seen on a ball ground”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Grand Match in Brooklyn: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, cols. 1-2</p> <p>(7) “Eckford vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 22 (17 Sep 1859), p. 173, col. [xx]</p> <p>(8) “Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(9) Peverelly, p. 62 &amp; 73</p> <p>(10) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 32</p>
8 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 24 Eagle (NY) 20</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2486 (8 Sep 1859),</p>

	Elysian Fields	(10 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : “It was one of the best and most evenly contested games of the present Summer, and afforded great satisfaction to a very large concourse of spectators.”)	p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Eagle, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2487 (9 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “City News and Gossip: Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs. Eagle, of New York,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3 (5) “Excelsior vs. Eagle,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 2 (17 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (6) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 54 (7) Wright, pp. 31 & 33
8 Sep (Thu)	Exercise grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. and Dean St.	Exercise 33 Morphy 26 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
8 Sep (Thu)	?	First Nine 45 or 30 Second Nine 19 or 18 (Mechanics Club of South Brooklyn intra-club game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 215 (9 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
8 Sep (Thu)	?	First Nine 38 Second Nine 10 (Vigilant Club intra-club game) ( <i>BDE</i> : “While playing W. Morrell	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2

		was struck with the ball, and at one time it threatened to be serious.”)	
On or before 9 Sep	?	Monument 14 Independent 11 (6 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “Seventh innings, the Monuments made three runs; the Independents four runs and two outs—one on the 3d base and one on the 2d base. All this innings the pitcher of the Monument pitched over the striker, and also delayed the innings by not catching the ball from the catcher. The pitcher insisted on closing the game, saying it was too dark, which was not so, as the fielders had not found any fault. If fair balls had been pitched the innings might have been finished and the Monuments won the game fairly.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent vs. Monument,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. 2 [Independent club report dated 9 Sep]
9 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire 2 (NY) 37 Eagle 2 (NY) 27 (8 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Empire vs. Eagle,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5
9 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	St. Nicholas 2 (?) 39 Ashland 2 (?) 20 (6 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: St. Nicholas vs. Ashland,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2488 (10 Sep 1859), p. 1, col. 5

12 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds	Excelsior M (South Brooklyn) 56 Knickerbocker M (NY) 47 (return muffin match on the fly – 6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): [Lengthy and hilarious account])	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, pp. 18-19 & 55
12 Sep (Mon)	Nassau grounds at the corner of Cumberland and Wiloughby streets	Nassau 24 Neptune 14	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 218 (13 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
12 Sep (Mon)	Newark	Newark (Newark) 22 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “A large number of persons were on the ground, many of whom were ladies. The Liberty players were liberally entertained by the Newarkers.”)	(1) “Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Liberty, of New-Brunswick, vs. Newark Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Newark of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 3
13 Sep (Tue)	South Brooklyn <i>or</i> Gowanus Excelsior/Star grounds at foot of Court St.	Star (Brooklyn) 6 Knickerbocker (NY) 3 (fly game – 4 innings, due to rain) ( <i>BDE</i> (2): “At about 4 1-4 o’clock a	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 217 (12 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip:

		<p>severe rain commenced, which put an effectual veto upon any further play for the afternoon.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYSM</i>: “In our opinion, the Star Club contains some of the neatest and prettiest players that any club can boast of, and we think that there are few clubs extant which can beat them, with an ordinary run of luck in their favor. There are times, as all who have witnessed base ball matches must admit, when the best clubs have a run of “bad luck”—we can’t call it anything else—and the Stars are no exception to the rule, as was evidenced in their eighth inning in the match with the Excelsiors. But there is no club which plays a more steady and even game than the Stars. Every player seems to be admirably fitted to his position, and fills it well.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “These clubs played their first match together .... The Knickerbockers were short of two of their regular nine, viz.: De Bost and Welling, but had their full strength otherwise. The pitching of Creighton, of the Stars, rather surprised them, his speed and</p>	<p>Knickerbocker vs. Star,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 219 (14 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Knickerbocker of New-York, vs. Starr [sic], of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>NYSM</i>, 18 Sep 1859, p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 53, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Knickerbocker,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. 2</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>accuracy telling on their batting with considerable effect. Three of them struck out in the first innings and one in the second. ... The game is to be played again on Friday, the 23d instant.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The first game between theses clubs ... was interrupted by the rain. It will be played on Friday the 23d.”)</p>	
14 Sep (Wed)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 25 Empire (NY) 20</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A large number of people were on the ground to witness the trial between these excellent clubs.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4) [Lengthy account])</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: [Lengthy account])</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (7): [Reprint of lengthy letter from J. B. Leggett to editor of <i>Sunday Mercury</i>, complaining about article in 15 Sep issue of <i>Jersey City Courier</i>])</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Sporting News: [B]ase Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Empire, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 3 (17 Sep 1859), p. 36, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “New York vs. Brooklyn— Empire vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 23 (24 Sep 1859), p. 178, col. [xx]</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: New York vs. Brooklyn: Excelsior</p>

			<p>vs. Empire,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, cols. 1-2</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 5 (1 Oct 1859), p. 68, col. 3, &amp; p. 69, col. 1</p> <p>(8) Peverelly, pp. 30 &amp; 56</p> <p>(9) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 34</p>
14 Sep (Wed)	Jamaica Atlantic grounds	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 24 Atlantic (Jamaica) 18	<p>(1) “Sporting: Base Ball: Atlantics, of Jamaica, vs. Hamiltons, of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, p. 79</p>
15 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Gotham (NY) 37</p> <p>Mutual (NY) 25</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The game was witnessed by a large concourse of spectators, ...”)</p>	<p>(1) “Sporting News: [B]ase Ball,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2492 (15 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Sporting: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Mutual,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Mutual,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Mutual,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 3 (24 Sep 1859), p. 37, col. 2</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 37</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 34 &amp; 35</p>
15 Sep	Bedford, L.I.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 55	(1) “City News and Gossip:

(Thu)	Atlantic grounds	Baltic (NY) 11	Matches to Come,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Baltic, of New-York, vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic vs. Atlantic,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 2 (5) Peverelly, p. 62 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 38
15 Sep (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Lexington 47 Metropolitan 9 (home-and-home game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Metropolitan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 53, col. 1
16 Sep (Fri)	Red House	Harlem Putnam (Brooklyn) (scheduled single game)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball: [Untitled paragraph],” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2
16 Sep (Fri)	Hamilton Square at 65th St. & 3rd Ave.	Stuyvesant Chelsea (scheduled game)	(1) “Sporting: Base Ball: [Untitled paragraph],” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2
16 Sep (Fri)	Hiawatha grounds	Hiawatha Exercise	(1) “City News and Gossip: Matches to Come,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18,

		(scheduled)	no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
16 Sep (Fri)	Jersey City, N.J. Morphy grounds	National (Harlem) 24 Morphy (Jersey City) 23 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Morphy Club of Jersey City vs. National of Harlem," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 1
16 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn Contest grounds between 23rd & 24th streets and 3rd & 4th avenues	Contest (Brooklyn) 28 Starlight (Jersey City) 14	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 222 (17 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Contest vs. Starlight," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 2
16 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn Powhattan grounds at corner of 5th Ave & Wyckoff St.	Niagara 2 (xxx) 20 Powhattan 2 (xxx) 14 (7 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : "It rained fast all the time.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "It rained fast during the game.")	(1) "Base Ball: Powhatan vs. Niagara," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, cols. 2-3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Powhattan vs. Niagara," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 2
19 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken Gotham or Mutual grounds at Elysian Fields	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 39 Mutual (NY) 20 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 20, col. 3 [date = 12 Sep] (2) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "Base Ball: Atlantic, of

			<p>Brooklyn, vs. Mutual, of New-York,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Brooklyn Champions vs. the New York Mutuals,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1859</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Atlantic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 1</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 37 &amp; 62 [former page says Mutuals were winners]</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 35</p>
19 Sep (Mon)	Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St.	<p>Star (Brooklyn) 38 Hoboken (Hoboken) 4</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “One or two of the first nine of the Hobokens were absent, and the Stars had substitutes on the fireld; but in the latter case the substitutes were but little behind the regular players in point of excellence in playing. The fact is, it was—in ball playing parlance—“a soft match.” The stars are able to cope with the best Clubs in the community, and with the fairest chances of success, too. Every point of the game is as familiar to them as the alphabet, and their ability in fielding is not surpassed by any Club in Brooklyn, much less</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Star, of Brooklyn, vs. Hoboken Club,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 8, no. 2496 (20 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: New Jersey vs. Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 5 (1 Oct 1859), p. 69, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Star vs. Hoboken,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN]</p>

		<p>in New York; for we certainly think that the result, thus far, of the season's play, gives the palm of superiority to the Clubs of Brooklyn. The Stars have been successful in every match this season, and their victory over the Excelsiors unquestionably places them in the list of first class Clubs. We should like to see a match between the Atlantics and the Stars. We understand that they have challenged all of the leading Clubs of New York, but the Knickerbockers have been the only Club to accept them as yet; but we have no doubt the others will come up to the scratch. The stereotyped excuse of "our many engagements" should not be put forth in answer to a challenge of the Stars, as it but indicates a fear of a successful issue. ... This match was played in a manner most creditable to both parties, as regards the courtesy that marked the conduct of all the players. This is a marked characteristic of the Stars on all occasions.. Their opponents bore their defeat admirably, and although they regretted having to</p>	
--	--	---	--

		leave the ball behind them, felt consolation in the fact that they were not the only ones who would be placed in that position. We were much gratified with the excellent decisions of Mr. Gelston, the umpire. The manner in which he watches every point of the game, and the close attention in particular that he gives to the bases, renders an erroneous decision very improbable. We noticed also that he calls foul balls and strikes so that all may hear.”)	
19 Sep (Mon)	Bedford Hamilton grounds	Carlton 32 Hamilton 10 ( <i>BDE</i> : Carlton was “a newly organized Club.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
19 Sep (Mon)	Adjuster grounds	Solomon 15 Adjuster 13	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
20 Sep (Tue)	Monument grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Monument 6 Jefferson (NY) 4 (2 innings – game suspended due to rain)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Monument,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 4 (1 Oct 1859), p. 52, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 41

20 Sep (Tue)	?	Morphy 29 Vigilant 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 227 (23 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
22 Sep (Thu)	Favorita grounds at the corner of 54th Ave. and Pacific St.	Favorita 2 (?) Alert 1 (?) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 225 (21 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2
22 Sep (Thu)	?	Excelsior Pastime (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 224 (20 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
23 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken, N.J. Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 23 Empire (NY) 8 (8 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : "The storm which threatened to continue the whole of last week, 'dried up' sufficient on Friday afternoon to warrant the Eagle and Empire clubs to play the match they had agreed upon for that day, but so few persons had an idea that the game would be played that the spectators were by no means numerous. The ground proved to be in a much better condition than was expected, the only drawback being, that the ball did not bound with its usual elasticity.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (18 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Empire," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (25 Sep 1859), p. 5, cols. 4-5 (3) Peverelly, pp. 26 & 30 (4) Wright, pp. 33 & 34

24 Sep (Sat)	?	Clinton 10 Alert 8	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 229 (26 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	Osceola grounds on Fifth Ave.	Mohawk 11 Contest 9	(1) "City News and Gossip: Mohawk vs. Contest," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	?	Index 36 Ashton 4	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
24 Sep (Sat)	?	Champion (Jersey City) Unca (Brooklyn) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 227 (23 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Star Jr. 33 Knickerbocker (NY) 11 (first and only game between these clubs)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 224 (20 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 [states game was originally scheduled for Friday, 23 Sep] (2) Peverelly, p. 19 (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 37
26 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 31 Hoboken (Hoboken) 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 37 (3) Wright, pp. 35 & 38

			[NOTE: Both Peverelly and Wright also report a game with identical score on 26 Sep 1858.]
26 Sep (Mon)	Powhatan grounds at the corner of 5th Ave. & Warren St.	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 22 Constellation Jr. (Brooklyn) 10 (return game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (25 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Powhatan vs. Constellation," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (3) Peverelly, p. 77
26 Sep (Mon) [post- poned from 22 Sep?]	?	Favorita 2 (xxx) 17 Alert 1 (xxx) 10	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
27 Sep (Tue)	Union grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 39 Union (Morrisania) 5	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 [date = Sep 1859] (2) "City News and Gossip: Matches to Come," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 220 (15 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 [states game was originally scheduled for Friday, 23 Sep] (3) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 62

			(4) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
27 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken, N.J. Elysian Fields	Jefferson (NY) 29 Ashland (NY) 11 (7 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> (2): “These clubs, ..., played a match ..., in which the Ashland seemed to be entirely thrown into the shade—the result of want of practice—a general failing with all New York clubs.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (25 Sep 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Ashland,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 6 (3) Peverelly, p. 41
27 Sep (Tue)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (xxx) 31 Excelsior 2 (xxx) 14	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
28 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 28 Harlem (NY) 5	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1 (2) “Harlem vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI; NOT YET SEEN] (3) Peverelly, p. 73 (4) Wright, pp. 32 & 37 [former page states Eckford opposed itself]
28 Sep (Wed)	Newark	Newark 2 (Newark) 40 Empire 2 (xxx) 29	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball: Empire vs. Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (29 Oct 1859), p. 142, col. 2

28 Sep (Wed)	Brooklyn Hamilton grounds at corner of Gates & Grand avenues	Hamilton (Brooklyn) 22 Atlantic (Jamaica) 19 (return match)	(1) "Sporting: Base Ball: Atlantics, of Jamaica, vs. Hamiltons, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 8, no. 2493 (16 Sep 1859), p. 8, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, p. 79
28 Sep (Wed)	Elizabeth, N.J. Union grounds	Adriatic (Newark) 16 Live Oak (Orange) 15 (deciding match)	(1) "Adriatic vs. Live Oak," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 26 (15 Oct 1859), p. 204, col. [xx]
29 Sep (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 37 Gotham (NY) 12 (return game) ( <i>NYSM</i> : "At the close of the game, the ball was delivered to Dr. Jones, president of the Excelsiors, by Judge Van Cott, president of the Gothams, with an interchange of happy and pleasing remarks exhibiting the most friendly and amicable feelings between the two clubs. ... there was a pleasant [allusion?] to the fact that the match played had been free from all that noise, hallooing, and unpleasant and ungentlemanly comment, upon the part of outsiders, which has	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior (of South Brooklyn) vs. Gotham (of New York)," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, cols. 4-5 (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 55 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 34

		become of late, we are sorry to say, much too frequent; and which we hope every base ball player will do all their power to prevent.”)	
29 Sep (Thu)	Lone Star grounds at 5th Ave. and Warren St.	Crystal 20 Lone Star 15	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 230 (27 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Lone Star vs. Cystal,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
29 Sep (Thu)	South Brooklyn Esculapian & Olympic grounds at Carroll Park	Olympic (South Brooklyn) 26 Esculapian (South Brooklyn) 18 (return game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Esculapian vs. Olympic of South Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 5
29 Sep (Thu)	Niagara grounds at the corner of Hoyt & Douglass streets	Niagara 2 (?) Powhattan 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
29 Sep (Thu)	Morphy grounds at the corner of Park Ave. & Hamilton St.	Morphy 2 (?) Vigilant 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 231 (28 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
29 Sep or	Brooklyn	Manhattan 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

6 Oct (Thu)	Oriental grounds	Oriental 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “These two clubs played ... the second time this season.”)	Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1 [date: 28 Sep] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Fly Game: Oriental vs. Manhattan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 5 [should be 6] (8 Oct 1859), p. 83, col. 3
30 Sep (Fri)	Bedford Enterprise grounds	Enterprise 30 Oakland 18 ( <i>BDE</i> (1): “A match ... for the championship.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 216 (10 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 4 (24 Sep 1859), p. 52, col. 1 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 236 (4 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Enterprise vs. Oakland,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
30 Sep (Fri)	Morphy grounds	Bedford 30 Liberty 6 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 5-6
Prior to 1 Oct	?	Good Intent (New Utrecht) 30 Meitowak (Flatbush) 15	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 234 (1 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6

1 Oct (Sat)	South Brooklyn Independent grounds at the corner of Smith & Sackett streets	Esculapian Independent (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 233 (30 Sep 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Oct (Mon)	?	Excelsior 34 Clinton 5	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 238 (6 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Oct (Mon)	New York Champion grounds at the corner of 82nd St. & 2nd Ave.	Contest (Gowanus) 16 Starlight (Jersey City) 10 (less than 9 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : "The batting and fielding on both sides was excellent, the Starlights were more inclined to catch balls on the bound than the Contest, while Brocket and others of the Contest, caught some splendid balls on the fly.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Contest vs. Starlight," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 238 (6 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
4 Oct (Tue)	Gotham grounds	Eagle (NY) 25 Gotham (NY) 21 (8 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> (1): "the first and second nines of these clubs will each have a match upon the same day ...") ( <i>NYSM</i> (2): [lengthy description])	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 26 (4) Wright, pp. 33 & 35

4 Oct (Tue)	Eagle grounds	Gotham 2 (NY) 40 Eagle 2 (NY) 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Gotham," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 3
4 Oct (Tue)	Bedford	Enterprise 13 Powhattan (Brooklyn) 11	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 237 (5 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
5 Oct (Wed)	Morrisania Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 19 Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 [date = Sep 1859] (2) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (3) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
5 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Harlem grounds at 124th St.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 24 Harlem (NY) 11 (7 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> (2): "the match attracted a goodly attendance of spectators, with a large array of ladies.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Atlantic (of Bedford)," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 4

			(3) Peverelly, p. 62 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 37
5 Oct (Wed)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 50 Union (Elizabeth) 21	(1) Peverelly, p. 90
5 Oct (Wed)	Esculapian & Olympic grounds at Carroll Hill	Esculapian 2 (?) Olympic 2 (?) (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 236 (4 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
6 Oct (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Empire (NY) 20 Pastime (Brooklyn) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 2 (10 Sep 1859), p. 21, col. 1 [date = "in September"] (2) Peverelly, p. 30 (3) Wright, pp. 34 & 36
6 Oct (Thu)	Yorkville 81st St & 2nd Ave.	Jefferson (NY) 36 Monument 8 (return game - 8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 [date = 4 Oct] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Monument," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 41 [date = 4 Oct]
6 Oct (Thu)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 23 Newark 17	(1) [untitled], <i>NYC</i> , [?]

6 Oct (Thu)	Coney Island	Good Intent (New Utrecht) Wawayanda (Gravesend) [difficult to read box score]	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 239 (7 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
6 Oct (Thu)	Elizabeth City, N.J. Union grounds	Union (Elizabeth City?) 35 Amity (Rahway) 9 (6 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball: [untitled]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (29 Oct 1859), p. 142, col. 2
7 Oct (Fri)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 51 Hoboken (Hoboken) 13 (6 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Hoboken," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 (3) Wright, pp. 32 & 38
7 Oct (Fri)	?	Union (Morrisania) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn) 22	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 6, no. 25 (20 Aug 1859), p. 388, col. 2 [date = Sep 1859] (2) Peverelly, p. 4 (3) Wright, pp. 35 & 36
7 Oct (Fri)	Washington grounds	Union 2 (Elizabeth, N.J.) 36 Washington 2 (Newark) 16 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Cricket and Base-Ball: [untitled]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (29 Oct 1859), p. 142, col. 2
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Star (Brooklyn) Hamilton (Jersey City)	(1) "Star of Brooklyn vs. Hamilton of Jersey City," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]

Prior to 8 Oct	?	Live Oak Lone Star	(1) "Live Oak vs. Lone Star," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Champion (NY) 25 Enterprise (Morrisania) 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The fly game appears to be becoming more and more popular, and we have no doubt that in the course of a season or two, the 'bound' game will be the exception, and the 'fly' the rule. This is a termination that all active players must look forward to with eagerness, as the game which the Americans <i>annex</i> and improve, are not destined to be behind the English games in the amount of skill required for their successful prosecution. The superiority of the 'fly' over the 'bound' game, will be manifest to any one who listens to the remarks during the continuance of each game. In the former, a man is rightly considered as playing badly, if he misses a fair chance on the fly, and every one calls out against him for the miss. In the latter, however, if a man miss a ball	(1) "Champion, of New York vs. Enterprise, of Morrisania," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Fly Game: Enterprise of Morrisania, vs. Champion of Yorkville," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 5 [should be 6] (8 Oct 1859), p. 83, col. 3

		on the fly, and regain it on the bound, he is applauded heartily, because, forsooth, he misses his first chance, and happens to get a second, which a child could not miss. So much for the fly game in general; now for the present contest. / The first of these clubs is a revival of the old Enterprise, we believe the first Junior club, organized, being followed immediately by the Young America, and sometime after by a whole host of others. Amongst the first of them was the Champion, which has now become a Senior Club, though composed, for the most part, of Juniors.”)	
Prior to 8 Oct	?	Metropolitan Monument	(1) “Metropolitan vs. Monument,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 5 (8 Oct 1859), p. 70, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
8 Oct (Sat)	Star grounds at the Penny Bridge	Atlantic (Bedford) 6 Star (South Brooklyn) 5 (DRAW – game suspended after Atlantic fourth inning due to rain) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “We cannot but think that it was fortunate for the Atlantics that the rain commenced, for they	(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 239 (7 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star (of South Brooklyn) vs. Atlantic (of Bedford),” <i>NYSM</i> , 9 Oct 1859, p. 5, col. 6

		<p>were evidently not in their best playing condition. .../ ... The Stars were the undoubted favorites of the large assemblage which had gathered to witness the game and their playing was certainly very fine. Creighton's pitching somewhat worried the Atlantics, but they are such strong and powerful batters that, we fancy, when they once 'got the hang' of his style of pitching, they would have begun 'putting in the big licks' in their usual style.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "... the first game having been terminated by a shower of rain. After the Atlantics had played four innings and scored six, and the Stars three innings and scored five.")</p>	<p>(3) "Atlantic, of Bedford vs. Star, of South Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 8 (29 Oct 1859), p. 116, no. 2</p>
8 Oct (Sat)	?	<p>Zephyr (Brooklyn) 21 Myrtle (Brooklyn) 20</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled]," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1</p>
10 Oct (Mon)	Osceola grounds at the corner of Dean and 5th avenue	<p>Mohawk 26 Favorita 5 (5 innings)</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 243 (12 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled]," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1 [Mohawk</p>

			runs = 27 or 28]
11 Oct (Tue)	?	Newark 20 Gotham 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gothams vs. Newark," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1
11 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn Corner of 5th Ave. & Warren St.	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 27 Pacific 4	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
12 Oct (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I. Eckford grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 22 Eckford (Brooklyn) 12 ( <i>PSOT</i> : [Long description] (source (2): "This game was the chief talk of the city of Brooklyn, and it was evident from the immense gathering that an extraordinary interest was felt in the deciding game for the local championship.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 117, cols. 2- 3 (2) "The Conquering Game" [portion of much later article] (3) Peverelly, p. 62 & 73 [latter page dates it 12 Nov] (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 32
12 Oct (Wed)	Hoboken grounds	Harlem 20 St. Nicholas 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. St. Nicholas," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1
12 Oct	Greenpoint, L.I.	Social (NY) 49	(1) Peverelly, p. 44

(Wed)		Waverly 18	
13 Oct (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Excelsior M (South Brooklyn) 35 Atlantic M (Brooklyn) 33	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic (Muffin Match)," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1
13 Oct (Thu)	Olympic grounds at Carroll Park	Independent Olympic (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 243 (12 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
14 Oct (Fri)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Mutual (NY) 5 (return match – 6 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : "a smart shower of rain terminated the proceedings")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic of Bedford, vs. Mutual of New York," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1 (2) "Atlantic vs. Mutual," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 28 (29 Oct 1859), p. 220, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, pp. 37 & 62 (4) Wright, pp. 31 & 35
14 Oct (Fri)	Red House	Empire (NY) 26 Union (Morrisania) 8 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The result, which is rather one-sided, is highly creditable to the Empires, as the Unions in the previous week were victors over two first class Brooklyn Clubs. Aftyer the third innings the Empires improved greatly in their fielding,	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (29 Oct 1859), p. 133, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 49 (3) Wright, pp. 34 & 36

		and ran away from their opponents very easily.”)	
14 Oct (Fri)	?	National 21 Constellation 12 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 247 (17 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
15 Oct (Sat)	Sylvan Star grounds	Star Jr. 24 Sylvan Star 13 (6 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Star vs. Sylvan Star,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 248 (18 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Oct (Tue)	Jersey City Long Dock	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 14 Lone Star (Jersey City) 12	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Oct 1859), p. 5, col. 7 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
19 Oct (Wed)	Excelsior or Star grounds at Penny Bridge	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Star (Brooklyn) 12 (first Star defeat of the season) ( <i>BDE</i> : “It is thought that several thousand persons were at one time present on the ground. ... From the facilities which the outskirts of our city afford for practicing this fast-becoming national game, our Brooklyn players have become the best in the country. The play yesterday on both sides would have	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Match between the Atlantic and Star Clubs,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 250 (20 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 9 (29 Oct 1859), p. 132, col. 3 & p. 133, col. 1 (3) “Star vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 29 (5 Nov 1859), p. 229, col. [xx] (4) “Atlantic, of Bedford vs. Star,

		been hard to beat. As the champion colors are still held by the Atlantic, why should they not give one of the best New York Clubs another chance?") ( <i>PSOT</i> : [Long description] ( <i>NYC</i> : [Long description]	of South Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 8 (29 Oct 1859), p. 116, no. 2 (5) Peverelly, p. 62 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 32
20 Oct (Thu)	New Utrecht Benson Ave.	Good Intent (New Utrecht) 29 Wawayanda (Gravesend) 18	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 252 (22 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1
20 Oct (Thu)	Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak 2 (?) 24 Atlantic 2 (?) 11 (return game) ( <i>BDE</i> : The game "resulted in the defeat of the Atlantic, who have hitherto been considered invincible, and who have well sustained the reputation, the week previously having defeated the Charter Oaks by a large score.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 252 (22 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Charter Oak vs. Atlantic," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, no. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
Prior to 22 Oct	?	Enterprise (Bedford) 17 Lone Star 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Lone Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 8 (22 Oct 1859), p. 120, col. 1
22 Oct (Sat)	Rahway, N.J.	Union (Elizabeth) 26 Amity (Rahway) 21	(1) "Base Ball at Rahway, N.J.," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1859

22 Oct (Sat)	Excelsior grounds	<p>Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 19 Putnam (Brooklyn) 17 (6 innings, due to darkness) (<i>PSOT</i>: “Notwithstanding the excessively disagreeable weather on Saturday, Oct. 22, the first nines of these two clubs were sufficiently enthusiastic to play the game which had been appointed for that day. One outsider was found who was self-sacrificing enough to stand umpire, while the remainder of the hundred spectators herded together in one shivering mass, seeking protection from the cold. The view presented was, to say the least, amusing—the ‘outs’ resorting to various devices to keep them warm; while those players who had no gloves would not permit the others to use such ‘protectives.’ The batting was superior to the fielding on both sides, on account of the intense cold causing a ‘rigidity of fingers’ that was anything but favorable to holding the ball. / ... / Owing to the darkness, the game was called at the end of the 6th innings, much to the rejoicing of players and spectators. The many</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 10 (5 Nov 1859), p. 149, col. 3 (2) “Putnam vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 30 (12 Nov 1859), p. 237, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 53 (4) Wright, pp. 31 &amp; 35</p>
-----------------	-------------------	---	--

		misses must be attributed to the cold, which rendered the sore hands of several of the players almost powerless, Pierce's and Russell's hands suffering especially, the former not being able to hold a ball.") ( <i>NYC</i> : "The day was an exceedingly cold and unpleasant one, and totally unfit for ball play.")	
24 Oct (Mon)	Oakland grounds	Enterprise 19 Oakland 12 (8 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The Enterprise were short of their regular pitcher, yet, in spite of this, they maintained their place as Champion of the Junior Clubs.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Enterprise vs. Oakland," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 256 (27 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Oakland," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (5 Nov 1859), p. 133, col. 1 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Oakland," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 164, col. 3
24 Oct (Mon)	Brooklyn Osceola grounds on Fifth Avenue	Mohawk 27 Oriental 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mohawk vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 164, col. 3
24 Oct	?	Columbian (Orange, N.J.?) 38	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Mon)		Young America (Orange, N.J.) 10 (5 innings)	Columbian vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1
25 Oct (Tue)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 13 Union (Morrisania) 3 (return game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The runs made in each innings present a remarkable appearance the last five innings of the Unions giving no result, and their opponents scoring but two.") ( <i>NYC</i> : "There were about 2000 persons present")	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 256 (27 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 10 (5 Nov 1859), p. 149, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior, of South Brooklyn vs. Union, of Morrisania," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 9 (5 Nov 1859), p. 133, col. 2 (4) "Union vs. Excelsior," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 30 (12 Nov 1859), p. 237, col. [xx] (5) Peverelly, pp. 49 & 53 (6) Wright, pp. 31 & 36
25 Oct (Tue)	Benson Ave., near the Bath House	Good Intent 2 (New Utrecht) 38 Meitawak 2 (Flatbush) 20	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 257 (28 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6
25 Oct (Tue)	?	Albion 9 Favorita 3 (4 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : "The Albions in this match failed to furnish a ball, as was their place, being the challenging club, and the Favoritas had to furnish the ball themselves.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 257 (28 Oct 1859), p. 2, col. 6

26 Oct (Wed)	Flushing Flushing grounds	Flushing (Flushing) 33 Astoria (Astoria) 7 (5 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Flushing vs. Astoria," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1
27 Oct (Thu)	?	Bunker Hill (Brooklyn, E.D.) 31 Carlton (Brooklyn, W.D.) 2 (5 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Carlton of W.D. vs. Bunker Hill of E.D. Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1
28 Oct (Fri)	Orange, N.J. Live Oak grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 25 Live Oak (Orange) 24 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Live Oak of Orange," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 164, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty vs. Live Oak," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, p. 90
29 Oct or prior	New Brunswick, N.J.	Liberty Jr. 2 (New Brunswick) 32 Atlantic 1 (New Brunswick) 28 (10 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at New Brunswick," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, col. 2
29 Oct (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Excelsior (Bloomfield) 27 Young America (Orange) 11	(1) "Base Ball at Bloomfield, N.J.," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Nov 1859
29 Oct (Sat)	Neosho grounds at Fort Hamilton	Neosho 49 Wywayanda 9	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Neosho vs. Wywayanda,"

		<p>(return game)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: “The game was witnessed by many people assembled from different parts of the county.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “A goodly number of the friends of either Club were assembled upon the ground; among whom were many ladies, who seemed to take a very lively interest in the sport, although the game was not so closely contested as was expected, or a s might have been desired to render it interesting. The batting of the Neoshos was fine, fully equal, we think, to that exhibited by them in their last match with the Ivanhoe.”)</p>	<p><i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 259 (31 Oct 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Neosho vs. Wywayanda,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 164, cols. 2-3</p>
31 Oct (Mon)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	<p>Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 26  Charter Oak 2 (?) 20  (8 innings, due to darkness)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “... J. Oliver, D. Seinsoth, F. Seinsoth, and G. Seinsoth (brothers), proved themselves something above the common run of base ball artists, both in the field and at the bat, each of them making a clear home run. In appearance they are specimen men, and a great acquisition to the invincible Atlantic Club, and will make their</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Atlantic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, col. 1</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Charter Oak vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 2</p>

		mark next season.”)	
2 Nov (Wed)	Hamilton Square	Niagara 37 Friendship 14 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Niagara vs. Friendship,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Niagara vs. Friendship,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1
3 Nov (Thu)	?	Mohawk 2 (?) 19 Starlight 1 (?) 3 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 264 (5 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
3 Nov (Thu)	Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	National (Harlem) 22 Surprise (West Farms) 22 (TIE – 8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “In playing their ninth inning each Club made some runs, but as darkness prevented a completion of the game, the umpire, Mr. Liscomb, of the Harlem Club, ‘called the game’ from the termination of the eighth inning, which made the game a ‘tie,’ ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: National of Harlem vs. Surprise of West Farms,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 11 (12 Nov 1859), p. 164, col. 3
3 Nov (Thu)	Flatbush, L.I.	Good Intent (New Utrecht) 37 The Meitawak (Flatbush) 33	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Good Intent of New Utrecht vs. The

		(return game – 7 innings)	Meitawak of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Good Intent, of New Utrecht, vs. The Meitawak, of Flatbush, L.I.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 2
4 Nov (Fri)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Independent 28 Charter Oak 14 (8 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 265 (7 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Independent,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 10 (12 Nov 1859), p. 148, col. 1
4 Nov (Fri)	South Brooklyn Marion grounds at Carroll Park	Morphy 27 Vigilant 13 (home-and-home game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 265 (7 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1 [Vigilant = 18 runs] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Morphy,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Morphy,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1
5 Nov (Sat)	?	Mohawk 2 (?) 17 Clinton 1 (?) 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 266 (8 Nov

		(5 innings, “on account of the members of the Clinton giving up the game at that time.”)	1859), p. 2, col. 5
5 Nov (Sat)	?	Eagle (Flatbush) 24 Excelsior (Fort Hamilton) 19	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 273 (16 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
5 Nov (Mon)	?	Irving (Hoboken) 22 Hamilton (Hamilton Square) 16 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Irving,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Irving,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2
5 Nov (Sat)	West Farms	Surprise 2 (West Farms) 26 Morphy (Morrisania) 20	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Surprise vs. Morphy,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2
7 Nov (Mon)	Rahway, N.J. Amity grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 26 Newark 18 (home-and-home game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This match was looked to with no small degree of interest by the Base Ball players in different parts of the State, large delegations of whom were present to witness the play of the contestants. There were several hundred spectators	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, cols. 2-3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty, of New Brunswick, vs. Newark,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: [untitled paragraph],” <i>WSOT</i> , vol.

		<p>upon the ground, among them many ladies, whose presence always gives a charm and countenance to occasions of manly pastimes. ... After the match was played the contestants, representatives from other Clubs, the invited guests, and the Amity Club, sat down to a most sumptuous dinner given at Washington Hall by the Amity Club. / If this young Club can display as much skill in the manly game of Base Ball as it did in the matter of the dinner, the Liberty and the Newark Clubs had better look to their laurels.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i> (2): [Same as <i>PSOT</i> except first sentence is omitted.])</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i> (3): “After the game, both Clubs were handsomely entertained by the Amity Club. Toasts were offered and speeches made, and all had a very pleasant time.”)</p>	<p>1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 90</p>
c. 7 Nov (Mon)	New Utrecht, L.I.	<p>Good Intent (New Utrecht) 22</p> <p>Bunker Hill (Brooklyn) 15</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Good Intent, of New Utrecht, vs. Bunker Hill, of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 180, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:</p>

			Good Intent, of New Utrecht, vs. Bunker Hill, of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 2
9 Nov (Wed)	Brooklyn Powhattan grounds at the corner of Fifth Ave. and Warren St.	Enterprise Jr. (Brooklyn) 15 Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 8 ( <i>BDE</i> : “A match game of base ball, for the championship of junior clubs.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 266 (8 Nov 1859), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Enterprise vs. Powhattan,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 31 (19 Nov 1859), p. 245, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Powhatan,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, p. 77
9 Nov (Wed)	Fort Hamilton Neosho grounds	Neosho 19 Good Intent 13 (return game) ( <i>BDE</i> : “A very spirited contest, and one which attracted more than ordinary interest, came off between these two clubs ... They had previously played a match which resulted 36 to 8 in favor of the Neosho ...”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The popularity of the two Clubs, and the general interest felt in this match, attracted an unusually large number of spectators who	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 272 (15 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Good Intent vs. Neosho,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 12 (19 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Good Intent vs. Neosho,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 3

		remained upon the ground until the completion of the game.)	
10 Nov (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	<p>Star (Brooklyn) 19 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 (return match - 8 innings) (<i>NYC</i>: The Stars “have a very material element of success in the person of their pitcher Creighton, who unquestionably stands at the head of the list of players in that position. He is not only unequalled in speed and effectiveness as a pitcher, but is also not surpassed as a fielder, being a fine thrower and an excellent catcher.”) (<i>WSOT</i>: “From the above hurried record of most of the Little Star’s performances during the past season it will be seen that they have upon all occasions acted well their parts, and twinkling bravely through all the struggles in which they have been engaged, have fairly and squarely earned their present popularity and fame.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Star,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] ([xx] Nov 1859), p. [xx], col. [xx] [Chadwick Scrapbooks, vol. 8] (2) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 7, no. 31 (19 Nov 1859), p. 245, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 1 (4) Wright, pp. 32 &amp; 37 [former page assigns no date; latter dates it 10 Oct]</p>
10 Nov (Thu)	Powhattan grounds	<p>Vigilant 2 (xxx) 14 Morphy 2 (xxx) 11 (home-and-home game, 7 innings)</p>	<p>(1) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 18, no. 270 (12 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1</p>

11 Nov (Fri)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 26 Live Oak (Orange, N.J.) 18 (5 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Live Oak vs. Liberty," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2
11 Nov (Fri)	Fort Hamilton Neosho grounds	Neosho (New Utrecht) 40 E Pluribus Unum (Brooklyn) 10 ( <i>BDE</i> : "The game became rather dull and uninteresting in consequence of the marked difference between the playing of the two Clubs. There were six innings played on each side, and the E Pluribus Unum had made eight runs on the seventh, two hands being out, when on account of the lateness of the hour, the Umpire called the game.")	(1) "City News and Gossip: E Pluribus Unum vs. Neosho," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 272 (15 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
11 Nov (Fri)	?	Franklin 8 Vernon 6	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Franklin vs. Vernon," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 274 (17 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
12 Nov (Sat)	Hamilton grounds	Uncas 1 (?) 21 Clinton 2 (?) 15 (7 innings)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 275 (18 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
12 Nov (Sat)	Enterprise grounds	Enterprise (Rahway) 29 Lafayette (Raritan) 27	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lafayette vs. Enterprise," <i>WSOT</i> ,

		(return game)	vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Lafayette," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (3 Dec 1859), p. 205, col. 2
14? Nov (Mon)	Marion grounds	Marion Jr. (NY) 20 Union (New Haven) 18 (return game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Marion," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 2
14 Nov (Mon)	Meitowak grounds	Wyandot (Flatlands Neck) 30 Meitowak (Flatbush) 26 (return game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 273 (16 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
14 Nov (Mon)	Flushing grounds	Manhasset 48 Flushing 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Flushing vs. Manhasset," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2
16 Nov (Wed)	Adriatic grounds	Vanderbilt (Brooklyn) 15 Adriatic (Brooklyn) 5	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 274 (17 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
18 Nov (Fri)	Elizabeth, N.J.	Enterprise (Rahway) 11 Mechanics (Elizabeth) 11 (TIE)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mechanics vs. Enterprise," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (3 Dec 1859), p. 205, col. 2
19 Nov	?	Irving 25	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

or prior		Mount Vernon 13 (5 innings)	Mount Vernon vs. Irving,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 11 (19 Nov 1859), p. 165, col. 2
26 Nov (Sat)	Myrtle grounds	Leroy (NY) 48 Myrtle (Brooklyn) 9	(1) “Base Ball: Leroy vs. Myrtle,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 14 (3 Dec 1859), p. 213, col. 1 [date = 26? Nov] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Leroy vs. Myrtle,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 13 (3 Dec 1859), p. 205, col. 1
23 Nov (Wed)	Brooklyn Powhatan grounds at Fifth Ave. & Warren St.	Exercise 16 Hiawatha 13 (5 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The Hiawatha’s were not out in full force, having only three opf the first nine and but eight all told. Under these circumstances their defeat reflects no discredit upon them.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hiawatha vs. Exercise,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hiawatha vs. Exercise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, col. 2 [Hiawatha runs = 12]
24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks- giving)	?	Wayne 24 Excelsior 18 ( <i>WSOT</i> & <i>PSOT</i> : “The playing on the part of the Excelsiors, considering the short length of time since their organization, which is about two months, this being their first match, was very fine. .../ ... [the Waynes] can now rank with our first-class Junior players. This	(1) “Excelsior vs. Wayne,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Wayne” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, cols. 1-2

		Club has been in existence about one year.”)	
24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	South Brooklyn Esculaplan grounds or Star grounds ( <i>WSOT</i> )	Mohawk (South Brooklyn) 23 Contest (South Brooklyn) 15 (return <i>or</i> home-and home match) ( <i>WSOT</i> (1): “This will be one of the best Junior matches of the season.”) ( <i>BDE</i> : “for the championship of their size”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: [untitled paragraph],” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 12 (26 Nov 1859), p. 181, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 286 (2 Dec 1859), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Mohawk vs. Contest,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 34 (10 Dec 1859), p. 267, col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mohawk vs. Contest,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 15 (17 Dec 1859), p. 231, col. 3
c. 24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	Elizabeth, N.J.	Union 79 Mechanics 25	(1) <i>Elizabeth</i> [N.J.] <i>Union</i> , 29 Nov 1859 [NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Base Ball: Union vs. Mechanic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 15 (10 Dec 1859), p. 229, col. 2 [reprint of (1)] [Union runs = 48] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at Elizabeth, N.J.—Union vs. Mechanics,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, col. 1
24 Nov (Thu)	?	One Side 47 Other Side 28 or 37 or 42	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no.

(Thanks-giving)		(7 innings) (Quickstep [Staten Island] BBC intra-club game)	16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, col. 1
24 Nov (Thu) (Thanks-giving)	?	Jones's Side 28 Hudson's Side 17 (Manhattan BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, col. 2
25 Nov (Fri)	Exercise grounds on Fifth Ave.	Light Weight 31 Heavy Weight 18 (7 innings) (Favorita Club intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 18, no. 281 (26 Nov 1859), p. 3, col. 1
26 Nov (Sat)	Crescent grounds	Crescent Jr. 2 (xxx) 55 Union 1 (xxx) 8	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Crescent vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, col. 2
28 Nov (Mon)	Meitowak grounds	Meitowak (Flatbush) 25 Wawayanda (Gravesend) 15 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wawayanda vs. Meitowak," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 7, no. 16 (17 Dec 1859), p. 244, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wawayanda of Gravesend vs. Meitowak of Flushing," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 1, no. 14 (10 Dec 1859), p. 214, col. 2
<b>1860</b>			

15 Mar (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds on Sackett near Smith	“Charter Oak” 22 “Baltimore” 18 ( <i>NYC</i> : Following Convention of base ball clubs, “the members of the Charter Oak and Excelsior Clubs, of Brooklyn, hastily arranged a match, in order to afford our Baltimore friends an opportunity to witness the style of play we have in this vicinity. ... Sides were chosen on the ground, and several prominent members of the Excelsior, Atlantic, Putnam, Charter Oak, and Esculapian Clubs participated in a well played game ...”)	(1) “First Match of the Season,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 7, no. 50 (31 Mar 1860), p. 396, col. [xx]
30 Mar (Fri)	Vigilant grounds	Messerole’ side 24 Morrell’s side 18 (6-inning Vigilant Base Ball Club intra-club game)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 78 (2 Apr 1860), p. 3, col. 1
7 Apr (Sat)	Powhattan grounds on Fifth Avenue between Warren and Wycoff streets	W. S. Dick’s side 36 Gignoux’s side 24 (Powhattan Club intra-club game)	(1) “Powhattan Club,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx]
18 Apr (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Single 34 Married 13 (7-inning Empire Club intra-club game)	(1) “Empire Club,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx] (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire Base Ball Club,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 8, no. 10 (5 May 1860), p. 151, col. 2 (3) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (5 May 1860), p. 157, col. 3
19 Apr (Thu)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Leggett's side 21 Whiting's side 3 (6-inning Excelsior Club intra-club game) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The Excelsior's contemplate making some decided improvements on their grounds, in the shape of a Club House and stand for the lady visitors. Money appears to be no object in the way of anything the members have in view to promote the interests of the club or the game they so creditably represent.") ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Their ground is in good order, and they intend erecting a handsome Club House, and accommodations for lady visitors. The Excelsiors evince great spirit and enthusiasm in the pursuit of this noble pastime.")	(1) "Excelsior Club," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 2 (28 Apr 1860), p. 13, col. [xx] (2) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior Club, of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (5 May 1860), p. 157, col. 3
c.21 Apr (Sat)	?	First Nine Second nine	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep Club, of Bergen Club,"

		(Quickstep (Bergen) intra-club game) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “This club opened the season with a very spirited match between their first and second nines, two weeks ago. They are now in a very prosperous condition, numbering about twenty-five members, composed of some of the best ball players on the ’Hill.”)	<i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 (6 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
27 Apr (Fri)	?	Franklin (NY) 40 Unknown (Patterson) 40 (TIE – 9 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “the match was to be played over again yesterday [5 May 1860] afternoon”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Unknown Club, of Paterson, N.J., vs. Franklin Club, of New York,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 (6 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
5 May (Sat)	Jersey City Washington grounds	Washington Jr. (Jersey City) 44 Privateer Jr. (Jersey City) 36 (8 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “each [club] composed of lads between eight and thirteen years of age.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between Juvenile Clubs,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 [ <i>sic</i> ] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Wasington [ <i>sic</i> ] vs. Privateer,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 11 (19 May 1860), p. 165, col. 3 (3) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Washington vs. Privateer,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (26 May 1860), p. 196, col. 2

5 May (Sat)	?	Franklin (NY) 42 Unknown (Patterson) 36	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Unknown, of Paterson, vs. Franklin, of New York," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 [sic] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Unknown, of Patterson, vs. Franklin, of New York," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (26 May 1860), p. 196, col. 2
8 May (Tue)	Marion grounds on Smith St.	American Star 41 Uncle Sam (South Brooklyn) 25 ( <i>NYSM</i> : "A match was played between the above named clubs— seven on a side--....")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: American Star, vs. Uncle Sam, of South Brooklyn," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 [sic] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
9 May (Wed)	?	Hickory (NYC) Unknown (NYC) (5 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : "A match ... was played ..., which came very near proving a <i>one-sided</i> game.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hickory vs. Unknown," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 [sic] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
10 May (Thu)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds bounded by Smith, Court, Degraw, and Sackett streets	Married Single (scheduled Charter Oak BBC intra- club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Charter Oak," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 (6 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
12 May	Brooklyn	Superior (Brooklyn) 34	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

(Sat)		Privateer (Jersey City) 8 (5 innings, due to Privateer resignation)	Matches to Come Off: Privateer (of Jersey City) vs. Superior (of Brooklyn)" <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 21 (20 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
12 May (Sat)	New York City	Cataract (NYC) 70 Seneca (NYC) 8 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Seneca vs. Cataract" <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 21 (20 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5
17 May (Thu)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds on Smith Street between Sackett and Degraw streets	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home game) ( <i>NYSM</i> (1): "This will be the first match of any particular interest of the present season.") ( <i>BDE</i> (4): "This match, which for some weeks has crated so general an excitement has at last terminated in the defeat of the Excelsior Club. For the last week or more the friends of the Excelsiors have been betting freely on their 'boys,' the odds even being given at 10 to 5 on the general result, and \$5 even on the number of runs to be made by the Charter Oak, viz: not five runs." The defeat "augurs very poorly for the club which was to wrest the long worn laurels from the 'old Atlantics.' Truly the motto of the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Charter Oak vs. Excelsior," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 (6 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Charter Oak vs. Excelsior," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 19 [sic] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (3) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 116 (16 May 1860), p. 13, col. 1 (4) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Excelsior vs. Charter Oak," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 118 (18 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: First Match of the Season Between Senior Clubs," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 20 (20 May 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (6) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball:

		<p>Charter Oaks was <i>veni vidi vici</i>. Owing to their being no accommodations for reporters, we could obtain no list of names ...”) (<i>NYSM</i> (5): [Extensive game description]</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The above fine and well-known Brooklyn clubs opened the season in good style ... in the presence of between two and three thousand spectators. ... / Since the close of last season, both clubs have been fortunate in recruiting A 1 players. The Charter Oak Club gaining Murphy and Shields, formerly of the Niagara, and J. Patchen, and S. Patchen, from the Star Club. The Excelsiors have added Creighton and Flanly, last season of the Stars, to their first nine. The Niagara, once most favorably known as a junior club, has turned out many splendid base ball players; among them, Creighton, Shields, Flanley, and Murphy. / The game of Thursday last was fought most earnestly by both clubs, and no second-class playing was exhibited [<i>sic</i>] by either; the fielding of each was worth looking at, and very</p>	<p>Charter Oak vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 13 (26 May 1860), p. 196, col. 2</p> <p>(7) “Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 6 (26 May 1860), p. 43, col. [xx]</p> <p>(8) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 12 (26 May 1860), p. 180, col. 2</p> <p>(9) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 46</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>creditable. But as far as <i>éclat</i> goes, the Charter Oak boys have gained the most by their victory, and it has raised them up quite high in the estimation of the base ball fraternity. ... / Of the Excelsior nine, we do not deem it necessary to make any lengthy comment. Most of them have been long before the public, and their reputation as experts, at their favorite pastime, is universally acknowledged. ... The friends of the Excelsiors have naturally built up pretty sanguine hopes in regard to the club's present first nine. This send off has rather dampened them; but by and by their usual flood-tide of victories will come rolling placidly along.")</p> <p>(NYC: "a closely contested game of one hour and a quarter duration, it being one of the quickest bound games ever played. ... The attendance of spectators was unusually large, especially for so early a period in the season, .... There could not have been far from 5000 people on the grounds.")</p> <p>(WSOT: "The game was beautifully played by both clubs, although the</p>	
--	--	---	--

		<p>result was somewhat astonishing to the friends of the Excelsiors, who were supposed to have a first nine this season, which would be very hard to beat. Both clubs had out their full strength, including the good players with which each has been reinforced during the winter. The match was witnessed by many hundreds of spectators, who were treated to a first-class exhibition of base ball playing. The Charter Oak Club will now take a favorable rank among our best organizations, and with the excellent material in their ranks will at all times render a creditable account of themselves.”)</p>	
16 May (Wed) ( <i>NYC</i> ) or 18 May (Fri) ( <i>NYSM &amp; WSOT</i> )	Jersey City, N.J. Morphy grounds	Champion (Jersey City) 26 Monmouth (Hoboken) 23	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Champion (of Jersey City), vs. Monmouth (of Hoboken)” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 21 (20 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) “Monmouth, of Hoboken, vs. Champion, of Jersey City,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] May 1860 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Monmouth of Hoboken vs. Champion of Jersey City,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 13 (2 Jun 1860), p. 202, col. 3

19 May (Sat)	?	Lone Star (Williamsburgh or Brooklyn, E.D.) 23 Independent (Greenpoint) 13	(1) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (2 Jun 1860), p. 212, col. 3 (2) “Independent vs. Lone Star,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 7 (2 Jun 1860), col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent vs. Lone Star,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 13 (2 Jun 1860), p. 202, col. 2
19 May (Sat)	?	Pioneer (Newark) 43 Oraton (Newark) 11	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 120 (21 May 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
23 May (Wed)	Morrisania Union grounds  <i>or</i>  Melrose station, Westchester County ( <i>WSOT</i> )	Eckford (Brooklyn) 22 Union (Morrisania) 19 ( <i>PSOT</i> (1): [Detailed inning-by- inning synopsis.] – “This game was the last of three, the first being played in 1856, and they have all been won by the Eckfords.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “Upon the part of the latter club [the Eckfords], we must say that, as a body, they were very far from playing up to their usual standard, especially in comparison to their superb playing of last season, as shown in their contests with the Atlantics. In the field,	(1) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: A Letter from ‘Home Run’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (2 Jun 1860), p. 212, col. 2 [letter dated “Sylvan Grove, May 25, 1860”] (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Greenpoint vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (2 Jun 1860), p. 212, cols. 2-33 (3) “Eckford of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 7 (2 Jun 1860), p. 51, col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Greenpoint, vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no.

		<p>especially, where the Eckfords always do themselves credit, their display of Wednesday was nothing to boast of. The batting of the Eckford's was very fine, upon the majority of the club, and in a measure, redeemed their poor fielding." ... / Upon the part of the Union, we consider it one of the best games they have ever played, especially in their fielding.")</p> <p>(NYC: "comments from out side parties will always be made, as those who are <i>pecuniarily</i> interested in the result of the game will be either exultant or condemnatory in their comments, according as their interests are affected by the decisions. Indeed, these outside parties, these excrescences of ball matches, like the runners of the fire department, are generally the very persons that create all the trouble and ill feeling that ever occurs on these occasions, ....")</p> <p>(WSOT: "These cluns, both known as superior playing clubs ... The game was played, although the Eckfords, ..., did not play with their usual skill; in this remark we</p>	<p>13 (2 Jun 1860), p. 202, col. 2</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 49 &amp; 73 [latter page dates game 23 Apr]</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 49</p>
--	--	--	---

		will excepr their batting, which was very fine. The Unions, one and all, fielded excellentgly, but in batting, ... did poorly.”)	
23 May (Wed)	Washington grounds	Franklin (NY) 43 Washington (Flushing) 41	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Franklin vs. Washington,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 14 (9 Jun 1860), p. 214, col. 3
24? May (Wed)	Gowanus Excelsior grounds at Penny Bridge  <i>or</i>  South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Cort St. ( <i>WSOT</i> )	Vigilant (Brooklyn) 34 Independent (South Brooklyn) 20 (8 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 124 (25 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent vs. Vigilant,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (2 Jun 1860), p. 212, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Independent,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 13 (2 Jun 1860), p. 202, col. 2
25 May (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 30 Star (Brooklyn) 11 (return match) ( <i>BDE</i> : “It is now claimed for the Atlantics that they are the champion club of Brooklyn as they have never been beaten in a series of home and home matches since their organization.—Doubtless this title	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 125 (26 May 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic (of Bedford) vs. Star (of South Brooklyn),” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 21 (27 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no.

		<p>will soon be contested by some one of our crack clubs.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYSM</i>: [lengthy account])</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The match attracted considerable attention, from the reputation of both clubs, and from the close and pretty contest which the clubs played last season. Since then the Stars have become weakened, and they went into the trial of Friday last under many disadvantages. They, however, proved themselves a body of expert players, and we predict that before the present season closes, they will regain much of that reputation and fame which they so fairly won last season. Both clubs were short-handed; the Atlantics in P. O’Brien and Hamilton; Boerum, who is in Europe, and will not properly return in time to play any matches of the present campaign, cannot be regarded as a present deficiency in the Club’s strength. The Stars were short of two good players, whose aid would, no doubt, have been felt in the game; we allude to Holt and E. Patchen. As the game has been criticized at length in several papers, ...”)</p>	<p>14 (2 Jun 1860), p. 212, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Atlantic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 13 (2 Jun 1860), p. 202, col. 3</p> <p>(5) “Atlantic vs. Star,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 8 (9 Jun 1860), p. 61, [col. [xx]]</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 63</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 51</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The reputation of the clubs drew together many hundreds of spectators. The Atlantics are now becoming generally known for their many and repeated victories, as the champion club, while the Stars, a body of mere youths, in age and appearance, won for themselves, during the season of 1859, by meeting and conquering some of the best clubs of New York and Brooklyn, an enviable reputation. Since then, unfortunately for them, a number of their best players have joined some older Brooklyn clubs. Their playing of Friday last, however, convinced us that ere this season closes, the “little Stars” will again be heard from in a manner most creditable and favorable for the insignia of their club.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “Fully six thousand people were assembled....”)</p>	
26 May (Sat)	?	Oraton (Newark) 36 Ringgold 10	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 126 (28 May 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
28 May (Mon)	East New York Putnam grounds	Benecia Boy (Brooklyn) 19 Wild Wave (Brooklyn) 9 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “This is the first game	(1) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Benecia Boy vs. Wild Wave,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 15 (9 Jun 1860),

		played by the “Benecia” since it changed its name.”)	p. 228, col. 2 [date = Tue, 29 May] (2) “Benecia Boy vs. Wild Wave,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 8 (9 Jun 1860), p. 61, [col. [xx]]
30 May (Wed)	Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.  <i>or</i>  Gowanus Excelsior grounds at Penny Bridge	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 Independent (Brooklyn) 4 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The game was the shortest bound game ever played, occupying only one hour and fifty minutes.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The afternoon was cold and blustering, and in consequence, but few persons were present to witness this most interesting game. As is well known, the Charter Oaks now rank as a first-class club, having their fi[r]st nine strengthened last Summer, by gaining from other clubs, Shields, Murphy, S. and J. Patchen, and Caroll; all first-rate and reliable players. Such an addition of force is bound to tell in any organization, and the present first nine of the Charter Oaks, will prove a very different team from their turn-out of last season. They were on the field very early, being about the first club to play practice games, and now in their matches, are reaping the benefits which is always certain	(1) (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 15 (9 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 2 (3) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Independent,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 14 (9 Jun 1860), p. 214, cols. 2-3 (4)

		<p>to follow any club's exertions in this respect. / The Independent, although not much known, have shown by their playing in this game, that they have some excellent material in their ranks, and can claim and occupy, with practice, a good position in base ball circles. / ... The force of the wind effectually vetoed any great display of the batting qualities of either club; but Vanderhoof made some good strikes.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "The game was not looked forward to with any particular interest, as it was generally supposed that the Independents would not be able to give the Charter Oaks anything of a tussle, or indeed play well enough to bring out the skill of the latter club, who, since their victory over the Excelsiors, a short time since, have gained greatly in reputation in base ball circles, over the river.")</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: "The game occupied but one hour and fifty minutes, and was the shortest bound game on record.")</p>	
30 May (Wed)	Grounds at corner of 81st St. & 2nd Ave.	Mystic (NY) 32 Union (NY) 15	(1) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Mystic vs. Union," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8,

			no. 15 (9 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 2
31 May (Thu)	?	Rose Hill 29 Social 21 ( <i>NYSM</i> : “The first nines of these clubs, the former chosen from students of St. John’s College, Fordham, the latter from St. Xavier’s College, of New York, played a match of base ball on the 31st ult., in which some good play was exhibited, the interest in the game being kept up without flagging to the end.”)	(1) “Rose Hill vs. Social,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Rose Hill vs. Social,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (17 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 6
1 Jun (Fri)	Coney Island “large and splendid [Wawayanda] ground”	Wawayanda (Gravesend) 15 Meitowak (Flatbush) 7	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 131 (2 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2
2 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken, N.J. Juniata grounds at the Elysian Fields	Uncas 24 Juniata 10 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Uncas vs. Juniata,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (16 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 3
2 Jun (Sat)	?	Oraton (Newark) 50 Pacific (Newark) 7	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 132 (4 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 6
4 Jun (Mon)	Newark Eureka grounds	Hamilton (Jersey City) 35 Eureka (Newark) 18	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 133 (5 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5 (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton of Jersey City and Eureka

			of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 245, col. 1 [date = 7 June] (3) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka, of Newark, N.J., vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 15 (16 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 3 [date = 7 June]
5 Jun (Tue)	Newark Corner of Court & High streets	Single 24 Married 9 (Newark BBC intracub game – 7 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The game was interrupted by the rain, which placed the ground in bad condition, and neither side played up to the average.”)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 133 (5 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
6 Jun (Wed)	Clinton grounds	Clinton 14 Erie 12 (5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
6 Jun (Wed) (Mears Coll. dates it May)	Hamilton Square	Friendship 33 Niagara 23	(1) “Niagara vs. Friendship,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 67, col. [xx]

6 Jun (Wed)	Putnam grounds	Eckford 2 (Brooklyn) 32 Putnam 2 (Brooklyn) 14 ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): "If the Eckfords keep the nine that played on Wednesday, there is a bright prospect for them before the season closes. .../ This, although, a second nine match, drew a very large crowd to witness it, and it was well worthy of notice, as it was played with spirit throughout. There was one thing we were sorry to notice on the part of the Putnams, and that was a want of the friendly feeling which exists between the opposing clubs. It is customary, when the game is finished, for the Club on whose grounds it has been played, to cheer the other, but in this instance no such thing was done. Just as soon as the ninth innings was finished, the Puts picked up their bats and left, without saying a word. Was it on account of their very bad defeat?")	(1) "Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 15 (9 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam, vs. Eckford," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 244, col. 3
6 Jun (Wed)	Champion grounds at Hamilton Square	Continental (Brooklyn) 29 Champion (Yorkville) 22 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "A large number of persons were at Hamilton Square ... to witness this match. The	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion, of Yorkville, vs. Continental of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 245, col. 1

		<p>Champion's while a junior club acquired and were deserving of an exalted reputation, as it very seldom occurs that a body of more expert players rally under the colors of any one club. We do not think they play as well now, as they did in the Summer of 1858. Their fielding was, during most of Wednesday, poor, especially in throwing to their bases, which was once the Champion boys' forte. When both clubs had finished their sixth innings, the score stood Champion 19, Continental 13. The Champions, at this state of the game, were a little too sure of winning, and with careless playing were soon tipped up. The Continentals brought a first-rate nine in the field, and although their fielding was at times hardly above mediocrity, their batting was very good and thorough, and contributed greatly to their success.")</p>	<p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion, of Yorkville, vs. Continental of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 15 (16 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 2</p>
8 Jun (Fri)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Union (Morrisania) 4 (return game – 5 innings) (<i>BDE &amp; PSOT</i>: "Only five innings on each side were played, as the</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:</p>

		<p>tornado of dust that came up about 4 o'clock interrupted the proceedings, and the rain that followed shortly afterward, put a stop to the play. About 4,000 people were collected on the grounds, and quite a bevy of the fair ladies of this city occupied the seats the Atlantics had gallantly provided for them. Admirable order was kept on the ground by the members of the Club, and but for the weather everything would have passed off pleasantly.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "In consequence of the storm only five innings were played. Some 3,500 people were spectators of this trial.")</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: called on account of "sudden storm of wind, dust, and rain" ... Nearly 5,000 people were present.")</p>	<p>Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 245, col. 1</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic, of Bedford, vs, Union, of Morrisania," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 15 (16 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 3</p> <p>(3) "Atlantic vs. Union," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 49 &amp; 63</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 49</p>
9 Jun (Sat)	On the corner of Oxford St. and Lafayette Ave.	<p>Lafayette 23</p> <p>Oneida 6</p> <p>(5 innings)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: "The Lafayette Club [is] composed of pupils of Winslow's Institute. ... Both clubs are young in organization, this being the first appearance of the Lafayette in the</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p>

		field. ... After a play of five innings, the Oneida hoisted the flag of truce and owned themselves vanquished.”	
9 Jun (Sat)	Hoboken, N.J.	Juniata 2 (?) 34 Tuscarora 1 (?) 19	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Juanita vs. Tuscarora,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3 (2) J. W. Walters (Secretary, Juniata BBC), “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Juniata vs. Tuscarora,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 2 (3) “Juniata vs. Tuscarora,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx]
9 Jun (Sat)	Brooklyn National grounds at the corner of Park Ave. and Hamilton St.	National 24 Waverley 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: National vs. Waverley,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3
9 Jun (Sat)	?	Pioneer 42 Niagara 5	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5
11 Jun (Mon)	Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave., a short distance below the Chestnut St. railroad	Liberty (New Brunswick) Eureka (Newark) (postponed)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 137 (9 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 138 (11 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 5

	depot		
11 Jun (Mon)	Rahway, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 19 Amity (Rahway) 14 ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The game was closely contested, and was witnessed by a large number of the residents of the place, who took much interest in the sport.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 139 (12 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty, of New Brunswick, vs. Amity, of Rahway,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty, of New Brunswick, N.J., vs. Amity, of Rahway,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 3
12 Jun (Tue)	Hoboken, N.J. Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 37 Hanilton (Jersey City) 25 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “As this is the Eagle’s opening match, they have had a good start, and we hope they may keep it.) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “It was the [Hamilton]’s first public game of the season, and they showed good practice.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Hamilton,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Hamilton of Jersey City,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 2 (3) Wright, p. 47 [undated]
12 Jun (Tue)	Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds bounded by Degraw, Sackett, Smith, and Union streets	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 27 Star (Brooklyn) 3 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The overwhelming defeat was altogether unexpected. The Charter Oak are now, ‘If not first, on the very first line.’ “) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Charter Oaks have	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 140 (13 Jun 1860), p. 13, col. 1 (2) “Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

		<p>thus added another victory to their colors already in the season, and increased the reputation of their Club, as a body of expert players. The Stars committed the fatal error of placing their nine in wrong positions, and as a natural consequence, reaped the full benefit of it. Why were their players not positioned as at Bedford, in the Atlantic match, after the second innings? The latter game was much more creditable to them than the present match.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The first match of the season, between these clubs, ...”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “About 3000 people were present, ...”)</p>	<p>Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Star vs. Charter Oak,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “Star and Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx]</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 46 &amp; 51</p>
12 Jun (Tue)	Jersey City, N.J. Morphy grounds	<p>Quickstep (Bergen) 59 Morphy (Jersey City) 33 (8 innings)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Quick Step, of Bergen, vs. Morphy, of Jersey City,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Quickstep of Bergen, vs. Morphy of Jersey City,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 2</p>
13 Jun (Wed)	East New York Putnam grounds	<p>Eckford (Brooklyn) 36 Putnam (Brooklyn) 29 (8 innings, due to darkness)</p>	<p>(1) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 15 (9 Jun 1860), p. 228, col.</p>

		<p>(<i>BDE</i>: “This match was played ... before a large concourse of people, numbering, perhaps, two thousand. ... We cannot close our remarks without commenting upon the betting, which of late has characterized this game. Gentlemen loudly offering their money on their favorite club; if this is allowed to go on, it will destroy the interest in the game, and throw it entirely in the hands of betting men. We hope this may be remedied by expulsion of any member of a club who thus participates.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4): “This will be an exciting game, for each club is sanguine of victory, and we advise every lover of the game to be present.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (5): “An immense assemblage, by far the largest of the season, were gathered together as spectators by the reputation of the Clubs. An unusually large number of ladies were present. The Eckford’s were short of one of their very best players, in Pigeon, who is so well known as an active and influential member of this club; in</p>	<p>1</p> <p>(2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Eckford and Putnam,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 141 (14 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 244, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam, vs. Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 244, col. 3</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford of Greenpoint vs. Putnam of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford of Greenpoint vs. Putnam of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 2</p> <p>(7) “Eckford vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 10 (23 Jun 1860), p. 76, col. [xx]</p> <p>(8) Peverelly, p. 73</p> <p>(9) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 48</p>
--	--	--	---

		<p>fact, it seems strange to see the Eckford's nine in the field, minus the person and services of Pigeon. The Putnams had a handsome lead in the termination of the sixth innings, and it was at one time generally supposed by the crowd that the famous Greenpoint boys would be obliged to strike their colors. But in the seventh and eighth innings, they batted furiously, and this, with some poor fielding on the part of their opponents, soon placed them handsomely on the lead. For such crck clubs, the game was a variable one in its exhibition of fielding—at times excellent, and again poor; but in batting, both sides did finely throughout.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “An immense audience, numbering some five or six thousand persons, were spectators of the trial. It is certainly a compliment to the clubs to say, that more ladies were in attendance than we have observed at any match during the season.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “A very large attendance of spectators was on the grounds, numbering at least six thousand,</p>	
--	--	---	--

		....”)	
13 Jun (Wed)	?	Clinton 20 Erie 8 (return match – 5 innings)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 142 (15 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2
14 Jun (Thu)	Williamsburgh Continental grounds at Wheat Hill	Harlem (NY) 35 Continental (Brooklyn) 13 ( <i>BDE</i> : “About one thousand persons were spectators to this game ..., and for the first time in a long while the ball was won by New York.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Harlem boys went over the river with their base ball “togger,” to have a quiet bout with their friends, the Continentals of Wheat Hill, on the 11th instant. The latter club, by the way, added considerably to their reputation by their defeat of the Champions, of Yorkville, a short time since at Hamilton Square. The match was won in good style by the Harlems, by a large majority of runs, and during the entire game, they proved themselves superior to their opponents both in fielding and batting. The Harlems now have a splendid nine, and we confidently expect to hear a good account and a	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 142 (15 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2726 (13 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Continental of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 [date = 11 Jun] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 3 (5) “Continental vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]

		<p>favorable record from them during the present season. We may be disappointed in our expectations, but we don't think we shall be! ... The effective batting of the entire Harlem nine, was generally commented upon. The Continentals brought a body of good players in the field; but in a contest with the Harlems, they are evidently overmatched.")</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: "a notable occurrence for a New York club to win a ball from a Brooklyn one")</p>	
14 Jun (Thu)	Manhattan Club grounds	<p>Free Academy 19 University 4</p> <p>(<i>NYT &amp; WSOT</i>: "Two picked nines from these institutions met yesterday ... to determine the question of superiority.")</p>	<p>(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy vs. University," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2726 (13 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy vs. University," <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (17 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Free Academy vs. University," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Free Academy vs. University," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 16 (23 Jun 1860), p. 250, col. 3</p>

15 Jun (Fri)	?	Newark Jr. (Newark) 33 Young America (Orange) 23	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 143 (16 Jun 1860), p. 2 , col. 6 [YA = 22 runs] (2) “Newark, Junior, vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]
Prior to 16 Jun	?	Mystic 16 Active 2 (5 innings)	(1) “New York City News: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 143 (16 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2
Prior to 16 Jun	?	Union Juniata	(1) “Union vs. Juniata,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 9 (16 Jun 1860), p. 69, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
16 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Manhattan (NY) 11 Champion 10 ( <i>NYT</i> : “One of the closest and most spirited matches of the season was played between the above clubs .... The small totals show that the fielding was superior to the batting, and in no single innings was there sufficient ‘let up’ in the former to permit many runs to be scored.”)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Champion,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2729 (19 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Manhattan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 261, col. 1
16 Jun (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Unca Jr. 2 (xxx) 33 Gazelle 1 (xxx) 11	(1) “Uncas vs. Gazelle,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx]

16 Jun (Sat)	Erie grounds	Clifton 20 Erie 7	(1) "City News and Gossip: Clifton vs. Erie," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 144 (18 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
18 Jun (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	First Nine 34 Second Nine 10 (Atlantic BBC intra-club game) (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic Club, of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic Club, of Bedford," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2
18 Jun (Mon)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	First Nine 44 Second Nine 22 (Jefferson BBC intra-club game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Jefferson Base Ball Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3
19 Jun (Tue)	Harlem Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	Harlem (NY) Eagle (NY) (postponed to 7 Sep 1860 due to rain) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The rain of Tuesday and Wednesday, 19th and 20th insts., prevented two excellent matches from coming off, and renders the record of the week rather slim. On Tuesday the Eagles and Harlem were to play at the Elysian Fields,	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3

		Hoboken; and on Wednesday, the Eckford, of Greenpoint, and the Continental, of Wheat Hill, were to play upon the Manor House grounds, at Greenpoint. The matches are only postponed for a few days, and will come off soon.”)	
19 Jun (Tue)	Mohawk grounds	Clifton 25 Willow 17	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Clifton vs. Erie,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 148 (22 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
20 Jun (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds at the Manor House	Eckford (NY) Continental (Brooklyn) (postponed to 25 Jun 1860 due to rain) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The rain of Tuesday and Wednesday, 19th and 20th insts., prevented two excellent matches from coming off, and renders the record of the week rather slim. On Tuesday the Eagles and Harlem were to play at the Elysian Fields, Hoboken; and on Wednesday, the Eckford, of Greenpoint, and the Continental, of Wheat Hill, were to play upon the Manor House grounds, at Greenpoint. The matches are only postponed for a few days, and will come off soon.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3

<p>21 Jun (Thu) [apparent -ly initially scheduled for 9 Jun (Sat)]</p>	<p>Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St. (<i>NYSM</i>)</p> <p><i>or</i></p> <p>South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at Penny Bridge (<i>PSOT</i>)</p>	<p>Excelsior (Brooklyn) 36 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 9 (return match “on the fly”) (<i>BDE</i>: Game was played “in the presence of some two thousand persons. The Excelsiors were out in full force and played their very best game. ... The Charter Oaks did not come up to their usual style of playing and were consequently compelled to chronicle their first defeat of the season.”) (<i>NYT</i>: “The fly game is becoming more and more popular, as is shown by the increasing number of matches that are played in this manner. An interesting fly game took place ... between the above Clubs.”) (<i>PSOT</i> (8): “The reputation of the Clubs gathered an audience of some 4,000 people, among whom we were pleased to observe many ladies. / The Excelsiors, it is generally admitted, played one of the best games they have ever played; their batting was unusually fine, and their fielding could not well be over-praised. In short, every member of the nine, played in</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. 22, no. 19 (6 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 [date = 9 Jun] (2) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 15 (9 Jun 1860), p. 228, col. 1 [date = 9 Jun] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. 22, no. 19 [sic] (13 May 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (4) “Out Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (16 Jun 1860), p. 244, col. 3 [date = 9 Jun] (5) “City News and Gossip: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 148 (22 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (6) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2732 (22 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (7) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:</p>

		<p>a splendid manner; .... / On the part of the Charter Oaks, the game was an up hill one from the outset; in the first and second innings the Excelsiors succeeded in scoring sixteen runs, while the Charter Oaks drew the round 0 in both innings; the poor beginning told against the efforts of the Club throughout the trial, and they were far from playing in the style they exhibited in their former match with the Excelsiors, and in their late match with the Stars.”)</p> <p>(NYC: “the game being played on the fly, ..., the Excelsiors were of course victorious”)</p>	<p>Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3</p> <p>(9) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 3</p> <p>(10) “Excelsior vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 83, col. [xx]</p> <p>(11) Peverelly, p. 51</p> <p>(12) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 46</p>
21 Jun (Thu)	Oneota grounds at 5th Ave and Dean St.	Oneota 38 Grasshopper 26	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Oneota vs. Grasshopper,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 149 (23 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1
21 Jun (Thu)	New Brighton Flats, S.I.. Quickstep of S.I.’s ground at Camp Washington	Quickstep (Bergen) 66 Quickstep (Staten Island) 44	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Quickstep, of Bergen, vs. Quickstep, of Staten Island,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 277,</p>

			col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Quickstep of Bergen, vs. Quickstep of Staten Island,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2
21 Jun (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Latin section 23 French section 19 (8 innings) (game between sections of preparatory, or introductory, class of the Free Academy)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy Clubs,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (24 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base Ball at the Free Acadmy [ <i>sic</i> ]” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 2 [score: 21-9] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at the Free Academy,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 17 (30 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 [score: 21-19]
21 Jun (Thu)	Raritan, N.J. Lafayette grounds	Enterprise (Rahway) 21 Lafayette (Raritan) 20 (10 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> & <i>WSOT</i> (4): “We were much disappointed in the batting of the Lafayette Club, and their fielding was not much better; in fact, we have seen them play by odds far better than on this occasion. ... The Enterprise side far excelled their opponents in batting, and they rather surpassed	(1) “Enterprise vs. Lafayette,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Base Ball among the ‘Jersey Blues’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise of Rahway vs. Lafayette of Raritan” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

		<p>them in fielding, also. ... / At the close of the game they [the Lafayettes] hospitably entertained their friends of the Enterprise, and the proceedings were closed with a happy interchange of kindly feeling on both sides.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i> (3): “The game was closely contested, and when nine innings were played, the clubs were tied, each having scored seventeen runs. A tenth innings was played, which gave the victory to the Enterprise by one run.”)</p>	Enterprise and Lafayette,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 2
23 Jun (Sat)	Long Island Oriental grounds on Flushing Ave.	Zephyr (Greenpoint) 21 Eckford (Hamilton Square) 6	(1) “Eckford vs. Zephyr,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
23 Jun (Sat)	Irving grounds	Uncas 2 (NY) 40 Irving 1 (Morrisania) 32	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Uncas vs. Irving,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, cols. 1-2
23 Jun (Sat)	?	Newark Jr. (Newark) 25 Osceola 20	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6
23 Jun (Sat)	?	Niagara 24 Hudson 19	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6

25 Jun (Mon)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds at the Manor House	<p>Eckford (Brooklyn) 30 Continental (Brooklyn) 15 (postponed from 20 Jun 1860) (<i>NYT</i>: “The spectators encroached too much on the limits of the game to make the play entirely satisfactory to all parties, especially as it was the means of putting out Bergen, when he would otherwise have completed the run. The proportion of doubtful points was unusually large, and, with one exception, were decided against the Continentals, which made them dissatisfied with the result. ... Nearly two thousand spectators were on the ground.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “As is usual when the Eckford’s first nine play a match on these grounds, many hundreds of spectators were present. The ladies were out in strong numbers, and a large number of vehicles encircled the course. Altogether, the grounds wore an animated and holiday aspect.. The Eckford’s provided proper seats, &amp;c., for the ladies, and the members of the press received due attention from the club. / The playing on the part of the Eckford</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2736 (27 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Continental,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1 [date = Mon, 27 Jun] (4) Peverelly, p. 73 (5) Wright, p. 44</p>
-----------------	---	---	--

		<p>nine, although fair in many portions of the game, was nothing extraordinary for them, and in some of their innings their batting and fielding was not above mediocrity. However, they played good enough to win, and that, we suppose, is the main endeavor of all clubs. Pigeon ... has been in poor health of late, and we are fearful that the earnest and energetic manner in which he enters into the sport will prove a detriment to him. .../ The Continentals have now a very fair nine, and some of their positions are filled unusually well; Bergen, as catcher, acquitted himself most creditably, until the latter part of the game, when he fell and injured himself, so that he was obliged to resign the catching, and go into the field. His batting was very fine, and above par. ... / We regret to have noticed some unfavorable comments on the decisions of the umpire—Mr. Sniffin of the Atlantic Club. Mr. S. has had too much experience in the game of base ball to be guilty of rendering, knowingly, an unfair or partial decision. During the portions of the</p>	
--	--	---	--

		game which we saw, his decisions struck as being eminently just and right, and entirely impartial.”)	
25 Jun (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Excelsior M 55 Putnam M 45	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam ‘Muffin Nines’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Putnam vs. Excelsior” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 2
25 Jun (Mon)	Port Richmond, S.I. Wild Rover grounds	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn, E.D.) 43 Wild Rover (Port Richmond) 8	(1) “Benicia Boy, of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Wild Rover, of Port Richmond, S.I.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
25 Jun (Mon)	Rahway, N.J. Amity grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 23 Amity (Rahway) 17 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The match attracted much attention from the residents of the place, a large number of whom attended to witness the trial. The Clubs were honored by a large proportion of the audience being ladies.”)	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick, vs. Amity, of Rahway, N.J.” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Amity of Rahway vs. Liberty of New Brunswick” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 2

26 Jun (Tue)	Stuyvesant grounds at 63rd St. and Third Ave., near Hamilton Square	Eagle (NY) 26 Union (Morrisania) 15 ( <i>NYT</i> : “There were very few instances of really fine play either in the field or at the bat.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): “The reputation of the clubs attracted a large audience, who were apparently much pleased with the game. An unusually large delegation of the base ball players of New York and Brooklyn were on the grounds.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New-York vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2736 (27 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Union of Morrisania” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 1 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Union of Morrisania” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1 (6) Peverelly, pp. 27 & 49 [former page = 12 Jun; latter page = 26 Jun] (7) Wright, pp. 47 & 49 [former page = 12 Jun; latter page = 26 Jun]
26 Jun (Tue)	Newark, N.J. Newark BBC grounds near the corner of Court and High streets <i>or</i> Corner of West and Mercer streets	Gotham (NY) 26 Newark (Newark) 15 (home-and-home game [match commenced last season]) ( <i>NDA</i> (3): “This being the conquering game—two others	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col.

		having been played between the parties, each winning one—much interest was manifested in it, and a large crowd of spectators, including ladies, was present. The game was well contested on both sides [ <i>sic</i> ], though the Newark club did not hardly play up to their average.”) ( <i>NDA</i> (4): “At the conclusion of the game, bouquets were presented to the players in each nine who had made the most runs.”)	3 (3) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 152 (27 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (4) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Newark” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 2 (6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Newark of Newark vs. Gotham of New York” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 2 (7) Peverelly, p. 22 (8) Wright, p. 46
26 Jun (Tue)	Vigilant grounds	Independent (South Brooklyn) Vigilant (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3
27 Jun (Wed)	Red House	Baltic (NY) 25 Social 21 ( <i>NYT</i> : “... some very good play was shown on both sides, the batting beat the fielding, the short comings of which must be attributed to the warm weather.” ... A large number of ladies were present at the match.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Baltic vs. Social,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2737 (28 Jun 1860), p. 1, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 44 [date = 17 June (Sun)]

27 Jun (Wed)	Hamilton Square	Niagara Jr. 42 Friendship Jr. 12	(1) "Friendship vs. Niagara," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]
27 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken, N.J. Empire grounds	Empire 2 (NY) 50 Newark 2 (Newark) 38 (return game) ( <i>NDA</i> (2): The game was played "in the presence of a large crowd of spectators, including many from this city.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 152 (27 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) "Local Matters: Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Newark" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of New York vs. Newark of Newark, N.J.," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1
27 Jun (Wed)	Hoboken, N.J. St. Nicholas grounds at the Elysian Fields	Hamilton (Jersey City) 25 St. Nicholas (NY) 8	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam" <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton of Jersey City vs. St. Nicholas of New York," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1
28 Jun (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 16 Star (Brooklyn) 5 ( <i>BDE</i> : "Owing to the arrival of the Great Eastern the number present yesterday was very small, not	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 [no date] (2) "City News and Gossip: Base

		<p>numbering probably over 500. The game was a very good one, showing very good play on the part of both clubs. The Excelsiors batted well, but not so “wicked” as on the Charter Oak match. ... The game was marked by the usual gentlemanly conduct shown on all occasions by these Clubs.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The attendance of spectators was very numerous, considering that the arrival of the Great Eastern was such a counter attraction. The steamer came in sight during the game, and for a time stopped the proceedings, as a fine view was had from the grounds as she proceeded up the bay.”)</p>	<p>Ball—Excelsior vs. Star,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 154 (29 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Star vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 92, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 56</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 51</p>
28 Jun (Thu)	Amity grounds	<p>Amity (Rahway) 40 Harmony (Brooklyn) 11</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “After the game the clubs sat down to a sumptuous collation spread by the Amity in Atkinson Hall, all the luxuries of the season being on the table.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>
28 Jun (Thu)	Hoboken, N.J. Jefferson grounds	<p>Jefferson (NY) 30 Lexington 21</p> <p>(<i>NYSM</i>: “These clubs played their first match this season ...”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Jefferson,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (1 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p>

			(2) Peverelly, p. 41
28 Jun (Thu)	Hamilton Square	French class 27 Latin class 20 (7 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : “A return match between the picked nines of these two divisions of the Introductory Class [of the Free Academy] ... ended in a reversal of the previous result.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Free Academy—French vs. Latin,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy Return Game,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (1 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 6
29 Jun (Fri)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 14 Putnam (Brooklyn) 11 ( <i>BDE</i> : “This was the match of the season, and was generally well played. The Atlantics were rendered rather weak by the lameness of their two most important men, .... The Putnams never played a better game, while the Atlantics were far below their proverbial style of play. ... Quite a goodly number was present, say 1,500, and much interest was manifested. The Putnams kept the ground in better order than on the last match, and the cheering of their friends was suppressed. The Putnams bore their defeat gallantly, and after the game was over, the crowd rushed for home. This is the	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam—The Atlantics Still Champions,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 293, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic of Bedford vs. Putnam of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1 (5) “Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (14 Jul 1860), p. 101, col. [xx] (6) Peverelly, p. 63 (7) Wright, pp. 45 & 48

		<p>second game of the season for the Putnams, and scores defeat No. 2.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A very close and exciting game was played by the above Clubs ..., and after a brilliant display of fielding on both sides victory once more sided with the Atlantics. Very few misses were made on either side, and a little more steadiness in throwing and a little lower batting would have left nothing more to be desired. A few incorrect decisions of the umpire turned the game in favor of the Atlantics, the objectionable the other way happening to have no effect on the number of runs. So many changes were made on the Atlantic side that it was very hard to keep track of the fielders. ... Between two and three thousand spectators were present.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The fielding of both sides was very fine, and the batting of the Atlantics good, but the Putnams did not bat equal to their fielding.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “the occasion drew forth a large assemblage of spectators ... notwithstanding the oppressive heat of the weather, early in the day, and the counter attraction of another</p>	
--	--	---	--

		good match, which took place on the grounds of the Charter Oak Club the same afternoon.”) (Peverelly: “Return game not played, on account of the disbandment of the Putnams.”)	
29 Jun (Fri)	Charter Oak grounds, bounded by Degraw, Sackett, Smith, and Hoyt streets	Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 16 Manhattan (NY) 12 (return game) ( <i>BDE</i> : “A small number only were present owing to the match at East New York. The playing of the Clubs was fair, once in a while a bright play being made. The Charter Oaks saved the reputation of Brooklyn by keeping the ball.”) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The Manhattan Club was defeated, for the second time in some 19 matches. ... [In the 9th inning] the setting sun came out from behind the houses full in the eyes of the Manhattan’s catcher, the result being 5 runs and a victory for Charter Oak. ... After the match a collation was provided by the victors, at which Mr. Herrick presented the ball for the Mannhattans with a few good-humored remarks, which were appropriately responded to by Mr.	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (3) “City News and Gossip: Manhattan vs. Charter Oak,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2739 (30 Jun 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Manhattan, of New York, vs. Charter Oak, of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Manhattan,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 18 (7 Jul 1860), p. 283, col. 1

		Piper for the Charter Oaks.”)	
29 Jun (Fri)	Newark, N.J. Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave.	Harlem (NY) 21 Eureka (Newark) 14	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 153 (28 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem, of New York vs. Eureka Club,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (14 Jul 1860), p. 298, col. 3
Prior to 30 Jun	?	Mohawk Union	(1) “Mohawk vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 11 (30 Jun 1860), p. 85, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
30 Jun (Sat)	?	Pacific 15 Niagara 7	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 156 (2 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [barely readable on microfilm, illegible in print]
2 Jul (Mon)	Olympic grounds	Free and Easy (Brooklyn) 31 Adriatic (Brooklyn) 22	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

			<p>8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Free and Easy vs. Adriatic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 2</p>
2 Jul (Mon)	Newark, N.J. Adriatic grounds at the corner of High & Court streets	<p>Eagle (NY) 18</p> <p>Adriatic (Newark) 15</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The result was another victory for the Eagles, making the third—all the matches they have played—during the Summer. The game is spoken of by those who had the pleasure of seeing it, as being an exceedingly well played and close match on both sides.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(2) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Adriatic of Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Adriatic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 19 (14 Jul 1860), p. 298, col. 3</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 27</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 47</p>
2 Jul (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at the corner of 86th St. and 2nd Ave.	<p>Baltic (NY) 37</p> <p>Newark (Newark) 22</p>	<p>(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 155 (30 Jun 1860), p. 2, col. 6</p> <p>(2) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [score = 27-12]</p>

			(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic of New York vs. Newark Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 1
2 Jul (Mon)	Brooklyn Grounds at corner of 5th Ave. & Warren St.	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 35 Oakland 10	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (1 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
2 Jul (Mon)	Jersey City, N.J. Hamilton grounds at the Long Dock	Hamilton (Jersey City) 29 Liberty (New Brunswick) 24 ( <i>NYT</i> : "A prettier and more friendly game has not been played outside the United States in some time. At a collation given by the Hamiltons to their guests from New Brunswick, much friendly good feeling was displayed by both parties. The ball was presented by Mr. Van Nest, Liberty, and received by Mr. Coursen, Hamilton, and complimentary speeches were made on both sides and cheers exchanged. The Liberty Club has been beaten once before by the Atlantics, and consider themselves still a No. 1 among the Jersey Blues, and equal to a considerable number of our New-York Clubs.")	(1) "Base Ball: Liberty, of New-Brunswick, vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2741 (3 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hamilton vs. Liberty Club," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Liberty" <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (14 Jul 1860), p. 298, col. 3

2 Jul (Mon)	Williamsburg Eckford grounds bound by Meeker and Bushwick avenues	Eckford (Williamsburg) Metropolitan (NY) (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3
2 Jul (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Putnam 2 (Brooklyn) 18 Star 2 (Brooklyn) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 3
4 Jul (Wed)	Mattano grounds	Oneota 35 Mattano 33	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Mattano vs. Oneota," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 159 (6 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
4 Jul (Wed)	Olympic grounds	Nelson 25 American Star 21	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2
4 Jul (Wed)	?	Restless Jr Gotham Jr. (scheduled)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Restless vs. Gotham," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 150 (25 Jun 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3

			(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3
4 Jul (Wed)	?	Passaic (Belleville, N.J.) 35 Juniata (NY) 7 (5 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : "At the conclusion of the fifth innings the umpire concluded the match, as it was getting late in the afternoon.")	(1) "Cricket," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
4 Jul (Wed)	Brooklyn BBC grounds on Bedford Avenue between Hewes St. and Flushing Ave., E.D.	Married Single (scheduled Brooklyn BBC intra-club game)	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 157 (3 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
4 Jul (Wed)	Laurel grounds	Laurel Jr. (NY) 29 Hampden (Brooklyn) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Hampden of Brooklyn vs. Laurel of New York," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 2
4 Jul (Wed)	Williamsburg	Roosters 44 Turkeys 29	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Roosters vs. Turkeys," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 3
6 Jul (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Eagle (NY) 24 Mutual (NY) 10 (match of a single game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col.

		( <i>NYT</i> : “The ‘skyscrapers’ of the Mutuels, and the ‘let-up’ in their fielding at the latter part of the game, spoiled what would have been one of the best contested games of the season, and deprived them of all the chance they had of victory.”)	3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Mutual,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2744 (7 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle vs. Mutual,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 1 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Mutual,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 19 (14 Jul 1860), p. 298, col. 3 (6) Peverelly, pp. 27 & 37 [latter page: Eagle: 18 runs] (7) Wright, pp. 47 & 51 [latter page: Eagle 18 runs]
Prior to 7 Jul	?	Excelsior Putnam	(1) “Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 12 (7 Jul 1860), p. 93, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]
7 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken St. Nicholas grounds at the Elysian Fields	Exercise (Brooklyn) 40 St. Nicholas (NY) 8 (single match game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Exercise of Brooklyn vs. St. Nicholas of New York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 2
7 Jul (Sat)	Jersey City Hamilton Square	Webster (Jersey City) 22 Washington (Hoboken) 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Washington of Hoboken vs. Webster of Jersey City,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

			vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 3
7 Jul (Sat)	?	America (South Brooklyn) 24 Twilight (South Brooklyn) 21 ( <i>BDE</i> : The teams “played a fly game. ...As they were even on the ninth inning, they have to play another inning.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 161 (9 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
7 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	Gotham Jr. (NY) 43 Osceola (Albany) 39	(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham, Jr. of New York vs. Osceola of Albany,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 3
9 Jul (Mon)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn) 26 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 8 ( <i>BDE</i> : “An easy victory for the ‘Puts.’ The playing on the part of the Charter Oak boys [was] loose and wild, and the batting only middling ...”) ( <i>NYT</i> : “There were between fifteen hundred and two thousand spectators surrounding the grounds, in some instances impeding both the ball and the fielders.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The playing of both clubs was poor, and did not by any means come up to the spectators’ anticipations. The fielding of the	(1) “City News and Gossip: Putnam vs. Charter Oak,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 162 (10 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Putnam,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2746 (10 Jul 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam vs. Charter Oak,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Putnam,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (21 Jul 1860), p. 315, col. 3 (5) “Putnam vs. Charter Oak,”

		<p>Charter Oaks was greatly below their average play.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The day was very warm, and the grounds being in the city and there being but little shade, the number of spectators were not so great as usual. The Charter Oak grounds are not suitable for playing matches, being altogether too narrow, a ball hit to right or left field going in among the crowd who congregate on the sidewalks.”)</p>	<p><i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 46 &amp; 48</p>
Prior to 10 Jul	East Brooklyn	Eckford Jr. 14 Flushing 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford Jr. vs. Flushing,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (10 Jul 1860), p. 309, col. 3
10 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Eagle grounds at Elysian Fields	<p>Eagle (NY) 18 Gotham (NY) 18 (TIE – 9 innings, called due to darkness)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4): “As in all close games, there was much feeling shown by the friends of each club, and enthusiastic cheering greeted any creditable or fortunate play upon either side. A desire was evinced to play another inning, but the Umpire very wisely in our opinion called the game as darkness was fast</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Eagle vs. Gotham—First Nine,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2747 (11 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 1</p>

		<p>approaching.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The match ... was one of the best played and most closely contested games of the present season. ... A tenth [inning] was commenced, but the umpire was obliged, in consequence of darkness, to call the game.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “A large crowd of spectators were present, and great interest was manifested in the result of the contest. ... [The game ended], amidst considerable applause and excitement, and some very hard feelings, too, we regret to say, the latter being caused by the interference and actions of parties who bet had [sic] heavily on the result, among whom were alike players and others who are prohibited from betting by the rules of the game. ... Now, we respectfully ask ball players whether the rules are to be adhered to, to the letter, or violated with impunity, as they were on the occasion of this match? ... The heavy betting by outsiders on the result of ball matches is sufficiently injurious to the interests of the game without adding the still worse</p>	<p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 20 (21 Jul 1860), p. 315, col. 2</p> <p>(6) “Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]</p> <p>(7) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 27</p> <p>(8) Wright, pp. 46 &amp; 47</p>
--	--	--	--

		<p>custom of allowing parties playing in matches to indulge in it, especially when there are rules expressly prohibiting it. The result of the breach of sec. 30 of the rules on this match, was a most unfriendly contest; and but for the prudence of the umpire, on closing the game as he did, a general disturbance, and, perhaps, a series of fights would have ensued. We trust the good sense of the majority will lead them at once to put a stop to any more infringements of such important rules.”)</p>	
10 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	<p>Gotham 2 (NY) 46 Eagle 2 (NY) 22 (<i>NYT</i>: Game played during the progress of the game between the first nines of these clubs. )</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle—Second Nines,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2747 (11 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 {Eagle runs = 10} (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle [Second Nines],” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 1</p>

			(5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Gotham—Second Nines," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (21 Jul 1860), p. 315, col. 2
11 Jul (Wed)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds ( <i>PSOT</i> )	Eckford (Brooklyn) 19 Star (Brooklyn) 6 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "J. Grum pitched well for five innings, and batted as good as we ever saw him. In the last inning he made a very nice play. Ticknor was on the first base when Tracy—who followed—took the bat, and as he struck, Ticknor ran for the second. Grum, however, took the ball from Tracy's bat on the fly, and Ticknor having to return, Grum out-ran him with the ball to the first base. This performance fetched "down" the house, it was so quickly done.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg vs. Star of South Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, cols. 1-2 (2) Peverelly, p. 73 [location = Greenpoint] (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 51
11 Jul (Wed)	Manhattan BBC grounds at Hamilton Square	Harlem 42 Manhattan 25 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The first portion of the game was not by any means well played, and did not add anything to the reputation of either club, and in the last innings the Manhattans made scarcely a pretense to play, acting if it was a matter of perfect	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Manhattan," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 324, col. 3, & p. 325, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Harlem," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 20 (21 Jul 1860), p. 315, col. 2

		indifference to them, whether their opponents run up their score to a hundred or not.”)	
11 Jul (Wed)	?	Baltic (Belleville, N.J.) Waverly (Hoboken) (scheduled)	(1) “Cricket,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 160 (7 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
12 Jul (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Seneca 30 Osceola 22	(1) “Osceola vs. Seneca,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 107, col. [xx]
12 Jul (Thu)	Fifth Avenue	Exercise (Brooklyn) 32 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 11 (8 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The Hamilton’s were rather short handed, not only beginning the game with eight players, but also having to put on two or three second nine men in place of their regular players who were absent. ... The game was played in a spirit of manly courtesy and gentlemanly conduct that was highly creditable to both clubs. The contrary course of conduct has so frequently marked leading contests this season, that it is quite a treat to see a game played in the friendly manner in which this was.”)	(1) “Hamilton vs. Exercise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]

12 Jul (Thu)	?	Concord Jr. (Bedford) 36 Union Jr. (Bedford) 29	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 166 (14 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
12 Jul (Thu)	Greenpoint Oriental grounds	Morning Star Jr. 27 Decatur Jr. 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Decatur vs. Morning Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Eagle," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 3
Prior to 14 Jul	?	National Olympic	(1) "National vs. Olympic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 13 (14 Jul 1860), p. 101, col. [xx]
14 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 33 Eagle (NY) 14 ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): "The match was well played, and an unusually large audience were spectators of the pastime.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3 (3) "Base Ball: Eagle vs. Empire," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2751 (16 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire vs. Eagle," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (17 Jul 1860), p. 325, col. 3

			<p>(5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Eagle," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 3</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 27</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 47 &amp; 49</p>
14 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn, E.D. Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Constellation 22 National 18	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Constellation vs. National," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Constellation vs. National," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 2 (twice)</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Constellation vs. National," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 2</p>
16 Jul (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Enterprise grounds	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 38 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 20</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (2): "The first game between thee clubs ... resulting, of course, in a victory for the Atlantics. The [Enterprise] 'Boys' played well, and reflected great credit upon their skill. ... The boys are on a high march of success, and are bound to make their mark. They soon play the Atlantics again. On the 25th they play the Eckford Club, when</p>	<p>(1) "City News and Gossip: Atlantics vs. Enterprise," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 166 (14 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(2) "City News and Gossip: Enterprise vs. Atlantic," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 168 (17 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Enterprise," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 1</p>

		<p>we expect some fine playing. They have challenged and will play the Charter Oak, Putnam, Gotham and Champion Clubs, some of whom, we venture to say, they will beat.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “the Enterprise, although competing with the renowned Atlantics, proved themselves a body of excellent players. The Enterprise play the Eckfords, Putnams, and the Excelsiors, in a short time.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The Enterprise and Star were the leading junior organizations up to 1859, when both entered the National Association. Last season the Stars took a decided lead, being much stronger than the Enterprise; but this season, judging from the play of the respective clubs thus far, we are inclined to award the palm to the Enterprise club .... We allude to these two clubs especially, as they have been rivals since their organization, the Enterprise club practicing on the same grounds as the Atlantics, and the Stars, up to this season, on that of the Excelsiors, both the Atlantics and Excelsiors being at times recruited</p>	<p>(4) “Enterprise vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 3</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 63</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 50</p>
--	--	---	--

		from these junior clubs. ... It would seem that the Atlantics play only when occasion demands, and they generally show their marked efficiency as ball players the best when they are in a tight place. ... The storm on Monday interfered with the play for an hour, but the game was resumed and finished. Quite an assemblage of spectators was present, ....")	
16 Jul (Mon)	?	Lone Star (Morrisania) 34 Continental (Greenpoint) 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Continental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 1
17 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds	Putnam (Brooklyn, E.D.) 18 Union (Morrisania) 12 ( <i>BDE</i> : "This great match took place yesterday. A very large number were present, and the playing was generally good. The first inning won the game for the Putnam, making seven runs by very loose fielding on the part of the Union, and had the playing been as it should have been the game would have resulted in a 'tie'.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "About a thousand people assembled ... to witness a spirited	(1) "City News and Gossip: Putnam vs. Union," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 169 (18 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Union, of Morrisania, vs. Putnam, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2754 (19 Jul 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Putnam of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 1 (4) "Union vs. Putnam," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx]

		<p>contest between the above Clubs, and their expectations were not disappointed, for, omitting the first innings, it was one of the closest games of the season.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “the match can be correctly summed up, by saying that the Putnam nine did not by any means play as well as they can, or are in the habit of doing, while the Morrisania boys played one of the best games we ever saw them accomplish.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “At the close of the game the parties were all taken to the handsome club rooms of Theal’s in Williamsburgh, and were there treated in the most hospitable manner by the Putnams. An hour’s social intercourse was had, after the disposal of the good things set before them, and songs and sentiments ruled for the remainder of the evening, the ‘Press’ being highly complimented.”)</p>	<p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union vs. Putnam,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 2</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, p. 49</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 48 &amp; 49</p>
17 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Gotham (NY) 25</p> <p>Mutual (NY) 25</p> <p>(TIE – 9 innings, due to darkness)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: Van Cott (Gothams) “injured himself by a fall in the</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Gotham,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 340, col. 3, &amp; p. 341, col. 1</p> <p>(2) ? (Mears Collection, p. 32A)</p>

		sixth innings, and was obliged to resign his position.”	(3) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (4) Wright, pp. 46 & 51
17 Jul (Tue)	South Brooklyn Olympic grounds at Carroll Park on Smith St.	Olympic (Brooklyn) 40 Marion (Brooklyn) 16 ( <i>BDE</i> (1): “We expect to see a large attendance at this match.”) ( <i>BDE</i> (2): “Perhaps some two hundred were present. ... Some very heavy balls were struck and the general playing was good.”) ( <i>PSOT &amp; WSOT</i> : “The Olympics played a good game throughout, but batting is evidently their forte, and in this game they were far ahead of the Marions. The latter club play a good game, and some of their positions are filled with capital players, among whom we would name their pitcher, short stop, and first and second bases.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: [untitled paragraph],” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “City News and Gossip: Olympic vs. Marion,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 169 (18 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Marion vs. Olympic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 170 (19 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Olympic vs. Marion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 2 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Olympic vs. Marion,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 2
18 Jul (Wed)	Stuyvesant grounds at 64th St. near Hamilton Square	Independent 26 Stuyvesant 19 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 1
19 Jul (Thu)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court St.	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 23 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 4 ( <i>BDE</i> (3): “This match will create unusual interest, as it will decide	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3

		<p>which Club is entitled to the distinction of being perhaps the ‘first nine in America.’ “)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (4): “The approaching contest between these crack clubs of Brooklyn—and that is as good as saying the crack clubs of the States—excites the utmost interest in the ball playing community, and we expect to see collected on the occasion one of the largest assemblages ever seen on a ball ground. ... The Excelsiors will have a large police force in attendance, and perfect order will be preserved and a clear field kept. The club houses, from which a fine view of the game can be had, have been preserved for lady visitors, and every accommodation will be afforded for all of them who may grace the scene with their ever-welcome presence, and it will be a sight well worth the witnessing. ... The Atlantics now wear the “belt,” and this contest will be a regular battle for the championship; for if the Excelsiors fail to defeat the champions this time, it is pretty certain no other Club is going to do it this season. Those interested in</p>	<p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—The Excelsiors,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 165 (13 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Excelsior—Grand Match of the Season,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 167 (16 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Excelsiors vs. Atlantic,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 171 (20 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—The Excelsiors Victorious—The Champion Club Beaten,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2755 (20 Jul 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5</p> <p>(7) “Excelsior vs. Atlantic: The Match for the Championship,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 14 (21 Jul 1860), p. 108, col. [xx]</p> <p>(8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—The Excelsior Victorious—The Champion Club Beaten,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 340, cols. 1-3</p>
--	--	---	--

		<p>base ball playing in other cities will be here in large numbers.”)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (5) &amp; <i>SOT</i>: “This long-talked of match came off yesterday .... There were probably seven or eight thousand persons present during the game, including all the prominent Base Ball players in this vicinity. Heretofore the Atlantics have been acknowledged the champion club of Brooklyn, yesterday however the Excelsiors beat them badly. From the play of the latter club on several recent occasions this was not unexpected, but much disappointment was felt in the complete one sidedness of the game. ... For a month or more the Base Ball public has been alive with interest concerning this great match. At an early hour the crowd commenced congregating, and when the game commenced there could not have been less than five or six thousand persons present. The greatest excitement prevailed, and betting stood 10 to 8 on the Atlantic Club. The Atlantics were not up to their usual play in any one point, missing balls on the fly and bound, overthrowing and</p>	<p>(9) “Base Ball—Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>SOT</i>, vol. 30, no. 25 (28 Jul 1860), p. 304, col. 1</p> <p>(10) “Grand Match of the Season: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 15 (28 Jul 1860), p. 116, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(11) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Match between the Excelsior and Atlantic Clubs,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 2</p> <p>(12) Peverelly, pp. 55 &amp; 63</p> <p>(13) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 45</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>misbatting. The result of the game was an entire disappointment to the large crowd in attendance, judging from their moving away like a solemn funeral procession after the game was over. We have seen the Atlantics in almost every principal game which they have experienced for some years, and we do assert, without any fear of contradiction, that the 'Bedford Boys' never played so poorly. But on the part of the Excelsior Club, they never played so well.</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: [Long description of game])</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (8): [Long description of game])</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: "An immense assemblage of spectators collected ... to witness the first of a series of home-an-home contests this season between the Atlantic and Excelsior clubs, the former being known as the champion club of the State, from never having been defeated in any series of matches since their organization; and the latter being equally prominent from the result of their tour through the western part of the State, during which they successfully encountered the</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>strongest clubs of Albany, Troy, Buffalo, Rochester, and Newburg, playing and winning six matches, and traveling over a thousand miles within ten days, a feat unequalled in the annals of the game. ... this season the general play of the [Atlantics] has not been as good as that of last year, and we have noticed occasionally of late, a perceptible falling off in the ability that has hitherto been characteristic of their play. The absence of their regular captain and catcher, Mr. Boerum, who went to Europe this spring, has undoubtedly caused a difference, and the several unfortunate occurrences that have, to an extent, disabled their principal players is another prominent cause; but we have also observed that there has been but one occasion previous to their contest with the Excelsiors, wherein there had been any necessity for any unusual display of skill, and hence a relaxed state of discipline has been induced that has had an unnerving effect. We therefore would suggest to the Atlantics the necessity of their at once introducing a prompt reform</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>in this respect, by giving more attention to the practice requisite to ensure success, and by such efforts alone are they likely to bring about a favorable issue to the second contest of the series, ...”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The match between these two leading clubs of Brooklyn took place ... in the presence of an immense assemblage of spectators, there being at a fair calculation not less than ten or twelve thousand people present on the occasion. This contest has been the leading topic of conversation in base ball clubs for the past month or more; and since the return of the Excelsiors from their successful tour through the State, during which they played matches with the principal ball clubs of Albany, Troy, Buffalo, Rochester, and Newburg, the excitement has been on the increase, and yestertday it culminated in the collection of the nvast assemblage of interested spectators that surrounded the ball-ground of the Excelsior Club. Their opponents on this occasion have by common consent been for a long time known as the champions</p>	
--	--	--	--

		of the game, they never having yet been beaten in a series of home-and-home matches since their organization. / They have at last, however, met their superiors, and the Excelsior may now take precedence of all as te best players in the State.”)	
19 Jul (Thu)	Eureka grounds	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 26 Eureka (Newark) 24	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 171 (20 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
20 Jul (Fri)	Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	Harlem (NY) 15 Continental (Brooklyn) 10 (return game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “An unusual number of ladies were among the large audiences, which fact indicated to us that the Harlemites take a just pride in, and place a proper estimate upon, the body of young men composing their fine base ball organization.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Continental of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (24 Jul 1860), p. 341, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Continental of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 21 (28 Jul 1860), p. 331, col. 3
20 Jul (Fri)	Port Richmond, S.I.	American Star (South Brooklyn) 53 Wild Rover (Port Richmond) 11	(1) “City News and Gossip: American Star vs. Wild Rover,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 173 (23 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1
21 Jul	?	Index 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Sat)		Oriental (Brooklyn) 13	Index vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Index vs. Oriental of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 2
21 Jul (Sat)	?	Mystic Jr. (Yorkville) 16 Lone Star (Brooklyn) 9 (8 innings, due to rain)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mystic vs. Lone Star,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 2
21 Jul (Sat)	Raritan, N.J.	First Nine 47 Muffin Nine 2 (Lafayette BBC of Raritan intra-club game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The muffin nine gave entire satisfaction to the spectators with their style of stopping the ball, and also in attempting to throw to the bases when fielding the ball.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lafayette Base Ball Club of Raritan, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 2
23 Jul (Mon)	Bedford Evening Star grounds	Evening Star 2 (Brooklyn) 25 Concord 2 (Brooklyn) 24 (11 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Concord vs. Evening Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 3 [date = 22 Jul] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 2

23 Jul (Mon)	?	Gotham (NY) 35 Baltic (NY) 16	(1) Peverelly, p. 22 (2) Wright, p. 46
23 Jul (Mon)	Eckford grounds	Eckford Jr 36 What Is It? 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford Jr. vs. What is it?," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 3
24 Jul (Tue)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 20 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 10 ( <i>BDE</i> (1): "on account of the necessity of some of the Eckford first nine, being compelled to leave town in Wednesday, the game will be played ... to-morrow (Tuesday) ...") ( <i>BDE</i> (2): First reporter: "The match ... was a remarkably well-played on in every respect, and one exceedingly creditable to the Enterprise nine, whose skill in a practical knowledge of each department of the game was evinced in a marked degree, their fielding and batting eliciting loud applause from the large crowd of interested spectators present on the occasion. The Enterprise Club have improved very much in their play since last season, and the	(1) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Eckford vs. Enterprise," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 173 (23 Jul 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) "Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 175 (25 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic [ <i>sic</i> ]," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2759 (25 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Enterprise vs. Eckford," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (5) "Enterprise vs. Eckford," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx] (6) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 2

		<p>spirited manner in which they have entered the lists with the strongest clubs in the city, and the ability they have displayed on each occasion, places them at once in the front rank as a playing club.”)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (2): Second reporter: “The first game between these two clubs was played yesterday in the presence of some two or three thousand spectators, a large number being ladies. The Enterprise boys played handsomely in the field and on the bases, but in batting they were not as heavy as the Eckfords. ... The Eckfords were out in full force and but for their wonderful batting would have been beaten. The enterprise boys bore their defeat manfully and in presenting the ball expressed a wish that they might whenever they played, fins fine a set of gentlemen as the Eckfords proved themselves. ... The Enterpaise [sic] Boys are a first class Club, and would in a contact with the Star Club worst them badly. When they again play the Eckfords we hope to see the ‘Boys’ ‘fetch that ball home.’ ”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT &amp; PSOT</i>: “A very well</p>	<p>(7) Peverelly, p. 74</p> <p>(8) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 50</p>
--	--	---	--

		<p>contested game ... The playing altogether was in first rate style. The Enterprise Nine exhibited a great deal of activity, but their opponents had, in addition to this, experience and cautiousness. However, the Bedford players acquitted themselves very creditably.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The second of the series of first class matches the ‘Enterprise boys’ have entered upon this season, ....”)</p>	
24 Jul (Tue)	Brooklyn, E.D. Putnam grounds between Green and Gates avenues, near Broadway	<p>Charter Oak (South Brooklyn) 25 Eagle (NY) 16</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: “The first contest between these prominent clubs ... the Eagles, who played steadily, and very well, too, considering that they were weakened by the absence of four of their regular first nine players. ... towards the latter part of the game the Charter Oaks improved a little in their play, which was very inferior in the first three or four innings ... The high wind that prevailed interfered materially with the pleasure of the contest, ...”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “These leading clubs played</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Charter Oak of South Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 175 (25 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Charter Oak of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Eagle vs. Charter Oak,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle of New York vs. Charter Oak of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 1</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 27 &amp; [dated 10 July on former page]</p>

		<p>together for the first time .... [The Charter Oaks'] play on the occasion did not merit the victory, however, as it was a very mediocre display in the early part of the game, their efforts being marked with miss fielding in stopping balls, throwing to bases, judging catches badly, and missing them also, besides poor batting by the majority of their nine. ... Had the Eagles been fully represented on the occasion, they would probably have returned with a ball from the Charter Oaks.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The Eagles were short five of their first nine, among them some of their best and most reliable players. ... The Charter Oaks played a poor game—their fielding in particular being greatly below their standard. A few of their nine made some respectable play, but the most of them acted as if they were anxious to be enrolled in the ‘muffin’ crowd.”)</p>	(6) Wright, pp. 46 & 47
24 Jul (Tue)	Greenpoint	Henry Eckford 38 Social (NY) 14	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Henry Eckford vs. Social,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:</p>

			Henry Eckford vs. Social,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 44
24 Jul (Tue)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 13 Jefferson (NY) 13 (TIE) ( <i>NYT</i> : “For the third time within as many weeks, it has been the fate of the Gotham Club to have a tie game as the termination of their labors, the Jefferson this time having the honor of participating in the tie. In justice to the Gotham it must be stated that they were unusually weak, no less than four or five second nine players taking part in the match, the regular catcher and pitcher being amongst the absentees.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “... the third tie game which the Gothams have played this season. It is but justice to say, however, of the Gothams, that they were short of several of their best players, and that if they had been present, the trial would probably have ended in a victory for them. They were short of McKeever and Cohen, their regular pitcher and	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson—Another Tie Game at Hoboken,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2759 (25 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Gotham,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 22 (4 Aug 1860), p. 347, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 41 (5) Wright, p. 46

		<p>catcher; Mimne, their short stop; and Van Cott. The Jeffersons played very well, with scarcely an exception, their fielding and batting being uniformly good throughout, and we consider it one of the best, if not the best game we have ever seen them play. The Gothams also played very well, especially for being so short-handed.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The Gotham Club was greatly weakened by the absence of a number of their best players, and although those present played exceedingly well, they were playing at a great diadvantage.”)</p>	
25 Jul (Wed)	Bergen, N.J. Quickstep grounds	<p>Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 32 Quickstep Jr. (Bergen) 8 (<i>BDE</i>: “The playing was only fair, but the Powhattan showed there was some good metal in their Club.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Powhattan vs. Quickstep of Bergen,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 176 (26 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Powhatan of Brooklyn vs. Quickstep of Bergen,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 365, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Powhatan vs. Quickstep,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1 [score = 36-9]</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 77 [score = 36-9]</p>

26 Jul (Thu)	Belleville, N.J.	Baltic (Belleville) 47 Harrison (East Newark) 10	(1) "Local Matters: Out Door Sports," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5
27 Jul (Fri)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds on Taylor St., near Lee Ave.	Excelsior Jr. 33 Commodore Jr. 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Commodore vs. Excelsiors-- Juniors," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 373, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Commodore vs. Excelsiors Juniors," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3 [date = 24 Jul]
27 Jul (Fri)	Olympic grounds	Nassau Jr. (Brooklyn) 11 Albion Jr. (Brooklyn) 10	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (29 Jun 1860), p. 5, col. 5
27 Jul (Fri)	?	Star M 33 Charter Oak M 18	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Charter Oak," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 31 (29 Jul 1860), p. 5, col. 4
28 Jul (Sat)	Putnam grounds	Putnam 2 (Brooklyn, E.D.) 22 Excelsior 2 (?) 20 ( <i>NYC</i> : "The 2d nines of these clubs played together for the first time this season, .... There were but few spectators present, the day originally appointed for the match	(1) "Excelsior vs. Putnam," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 3

		being the 31st ult., but few being aware of the change in the date. ... Altogether the game was not up to the standard of play we have a right to expect from such clubs as the Putnam and Excelsior.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The Second Nines of these clubs played their first match this season ...”)	(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3
28 Jul (Sat)	Brooklyn	Clifton Jr. 22 Hampden 5	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Clifton vs. Hampden-Juniors,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 3, & p. 373, col. 1
28 Jul (Sat)	Hoboken	Valley Forge Jr. 32 Gotham Jr. 6	(1) “Gotham Junior vs. Valley Forge Junior,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 16 (3 Aug 1860), p. 125, col. [xx] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham, Jr., vs. Valley Forge, Jr.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 2
30 Jul (Mon) (post- poned from 26 Jul)	Hoboken Mutual grounds at the Elysian Fields	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 34 Mutual (NY) 15 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The Atlantic Club still holds the champion belt of this city, and the Mutuals are represented as being the best batters of the Hoboken Clubs. ... The batting on both sides was good, but in the	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic Club vs. Mutual Club,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2764 (31 Jul 1860), p. 1, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: The Mutual vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> ,

		<p>fielding the Atlantics had an immense advantage. It will be noticed that the Atlantics had all their men in their places; Matthew O'Brien, who was lame on the occasion of the match with the Excelsiors, was at his post as pitcher, and Pearce in his old position as catcher. ... Many fine hits were spoiled by catches on the bound, which deserve no praise whatever. Quite a large assemblage of spectators were on the grounds, ...")</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: "It might be supposed that in playing this match they [the Atlantics] were getting themselves in practice for their great contest with the Excelsiors, on the 2d proximo; but if the Mutuals had been fully represented by their regular pitchers, Burns and Powell, it might have been a tougher task for them to have come out evenly, instead of taking away the ball as easily as they have done. ... A collation was given to the Atlantics by the Mutuals, at which much interchange of good-feeling took place, and the ball was presented by Mr. Wildey, with some appropriate</p>	<p>vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 373, col. 1</p> <p>(4) "Atlantic vs. Mutual," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (11 Aug 1860), p. 132, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 37 &amp; 63</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 51</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>remarks, to Mr. Tassey, President of the Atlantics, who made most friendly response, which was received by both parties with cheers. The Press was not forgotten amid the hilarity; and the Atlantics departed with another trophy to add to the many well-earned laurels they have won.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The postponed match ...”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “Whatever inferiority the [Atlantics] evinced on the occasion of their late contest with the Excelsiors, certain it is, that on Monday they acquitted themselves with great credit, their batting and fielding being quite in their old and effective style, ... . The attendance of spectators was quite numerous considering the fact that the day of the match was the same one on which the Great Eastern was appointed for sail. The weather was oppressively warm, and the perspiration poured in streams from the players during the game. Both parties entered into the contest with energy and spirit, the Atlantis striving to retrieve the laurels lost on the occasion of their last match, and the Mutuals making an effort to</p>	
--	--	---	--

		sustain themselves creditably against the champions.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The postponed match between these clubs took place ... The batting of both clubs was first class, but the Bedford boys out-fielded the Mutuels.”)	
30 Jul (Mon)	Newark Adriatic grounds on Railroad Ave.	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 29 Adriatic (Newark) 20	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [8-run victory] (3) “Base Ball: Charter Oak vs. Adriatic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Charter Oak of Brooklyn vs. Adriatic of Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1
31 Jul (Tue)	Red House	Malta 35 Social (NY) 30	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 44
31 Jul (Tue)	Near East New York Putnam grounds	Atlantic 2 (Brooklyn) 34 Putnam 2 (Brooklyn) 20	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 181 (1

		( <i>NYT</i> : “These famous Clubs met in battle array ..., the knights-errant being the second nines; and after a series of manoeuvres of more than three hours’ duration, victory again perched on the Atlantics’ banner. The Putnams were short of their regular second nines—they say—but the substitutes did not show such muffy play as might have been expected; as it was, they played very fairly at the bat, and deserved more runs, but for the extraordinary fine fielding of the Atlantic’s second ‘first nine.’ ... A large and respectable attendance of persons was present to witness the match, who took great interest in the game as it progressed.”)	Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Putnam vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Putnam,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3
31 Jul (Tue)	Excelsior grounds	Excelsior 3 (Brooklyn) 25 Atlantic 3 (Brooklyn) 24 ( <i>BDE</i> : “Both parties being short handed, recruited their nines from the ranks of the ‘muffins,’ the latter players acquitting themselves with credit in many instances.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 181 (1 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
31 Jul (Tue)	Newark Adriatic grounds on Railroad Ave.	Adriatic (Newark) Union (Morrisania) (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5

1 Aug (Wed)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Harlem Atlantic (scheduled)	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3</p> <p>(4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2</p>
1 Aug (Wed)	<p>Hamilton grounds at the corner of Gates and Grand avenues</p> <p>or</p> <p>Bedford (<i>PSOT</i>)</p>	<p>Enterprise (Brooklyn) 26 Hamilton (Brooklyn) 10 (5 or 7 innings) (<i>BDE</i>: "The game was delayed very much by the want of punctuality on the part of several of the Hamilton nine, three of whom did not 'put in an appearance' at all, as it was, the game did not begin until half past 4, and then the Hamiltons had to select three substitutes, from members of other clubs, to fill the places of Maxon, Davenport, and I. E. Dorf, those chosen being F.</p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Hamilton," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(2) "Base Ball: Enterprise of Bedford vs. Hamilton of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2766 (2 Aug 1860), p. 1, col. 6 [box score of 24-8]</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Hamilton," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 2</p> <p>(4) "Enterprise vs. Hamilton," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 17 (11 Aug 1860), p.</p>

		<p>Biggs, of the Pastime; G. Holt, of the Henry Eckford; and Payne, of the Morphy Club; three very good players, Holt especially, being a fine fielder, and a first class batsman. The Enterprise Club liberally permitted this arrangement rather than not have a full field, and we were a little surprised to see the Hamilton's take advantage of it as they did, for when two or three of their members—not the players selected, however—came on the ground, before the game was over, they still retained the substitutes in the field, instead of promptly replacing them. It would have been far better to have taken the field with six men, let the result be what it would. We like to see the rules of the National Association adhered to better, and the action of the Hamilton on this occasion was in direct violation of them. ... If the Hamilton had had a good team on hand the game would have been a far more interesting one, as it was its mongrel character destroyed the interest of it entirely, as far as their play was concerned.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “after over an hour’s delay,</p>	<p>132, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Enterprise,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3 [duration = 7 innings]</p> <p>(6) Wright, p. 49</p>
--	--	---	---

		<p>caused by the absence of several of the Hamiltons, the above clubs began a game.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “Only seven innings were played, in consequence of some four or five of the Hamiltons not ‘showing up’ until very late in the afternoon. As it was, the Hamiltons were obliged to make up their nine from members of the Henry Eckford, Morphy, and Pastime Clubs. Under such circumstances, the affair is not entitled to much criticism, as it was nothing more than a ‘scrub match.’ The Enterprise had it all their own way, and won ‘easy’.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The [Hamiltons] were very short-handed, only six of their players being on the ground. To make up the game, however, the Enterprise club liberally allowed them to select substitutes for the absent players, and Messrs. Biggs, G. Holt, and Payne were chosen to play. This is a bad precedent to adopt, and we trust it will be the last time it occurs. If the members of a nine appointed to play in a match cannot be present, and there are none of the members of the club</p>	
--	--	---	--

		to take their places, either give up the ball or play short-handed, but never violate the rules, even by the consent of your opponents, by playing members of other clubs.”)	
1 Aug (Wed)	Elizabeth, N.J. Union grounds	Eckford (Greenpoint) 35 Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 19 ( <i>PSOT</i> (4): [Long description of game and pre-game trunk loss] ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The first match between the famous Greenpoint club and the Union ...”)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 179 (30 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2767 (3 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (4) “I’ve got the Check” (author), “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg, L.I. [sic], vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 2 [letter dated “On Board Great Eastern, August 4th, 1860”] (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Greenpoint vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1 (6) Peverelly, p. 74 (7) Wright, p. 44

1 Aug (Wed)	Williamsburgh Wheat Hill	Constellation Powhattan (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) "Base Ball: Matches to Be Played To-Day, August 1," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1
1 Aug (Wed)	Newark Newark BBC grounds	Baltic (NY) 34 Newark (Newark) 17 (home-and-home game) ( <i>NDA</i> (1): "Ample accommodations for ladies wishing to witness the games will be provided.") ( <i>NDA</i> (3): Game played "in the presence of a large number of spectators, including ladies. ... The Newark Club appears to be particularly unfortunate this season, having lost every match thus far.") ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The Baltics ... succeeding in taking the ball from the 'Jersey Blues'."	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 180 (31 Jul 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball: Matches to Be Played To-Day, August 1," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2765 (1 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 1 (3) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 182 (2 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic of New York vs. Newark, of Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 3 (5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic vs. Newark," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1
2 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn grounds	Lexington (NY) 27 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 16 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The Brooklyn Club was organized last Winter, and contains a number of excellent players in its ranks.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lexington vs. Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, cols. 1-2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington of New York vs.

			Brooklyn of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 362, col. 3 [date = Wed., 1 Aug]
2 Aug (Thu)	Bergen, N.J. Bergen grounds	Quickstep (Bergen) 63 Quickstep (Staten Island) 21 (return game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Quickstep of Bergen vs. Quickstep of Staten Island,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep of Bergen vs. Quickstep of Staten Island” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 378, col. 3
2 Aug (Thu)	Greenpoint	Satellite Long Island (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2
2 Aug (Thu)	Mott Haven	Buena (Mott Haven) Constellation (Mount Vernon, Westchester Co.) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2
3 Aug (Fri)	Greenpoint Henry Eckford grounds at the terminus of the	Mutual (NY) 15 Henry Eckford 11	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col.

	railroad		<p>2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Henry Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 373, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Henry Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 37</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 51</p>
3 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Oriental (Greenpoint) 36 Constellation (Brooklyn) 21 (7 innings, due to darkness)	(1) “Oriental vs. Constellation,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]
3 Aug (Fri)	Harlem Mount Morris	<p>Eureka (Newark) 34 Harlem 18</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The game which was begun on a former occasion between these Clubs having been brought to an unsatisfactory conclusion by the rain, they met yesterday to settle the mooted question of superior skill; and after the full number of innings had been played out, it was shown that the Harlems had concluded to export the ball—the pledge of victory—to New-Jersey, the first one they have been compelled to deliver up this season. The Eurekas</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka, of Newark,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2768 (4 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Base Ball—Triumph of a Newark Club,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 184 (4 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka of Newark,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 373, col. 2</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eureka of Newark,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1</p>

		won golden opinions from the spectators for their brilliant fielding and successful batting, and the general opinion was they were inferior to no Club save the Excelsiors, of Brooklyn.”) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The Newarkers gained the victory, and were thus enabled to bring home the ball of the Harlem Club, the first which has been acquired by any Base Ball Club of this city in the present season.”)	
3 Aug (Fri)	?	Champion (Yorkville) 26 Lone Star (Williamsburgh) 21 (8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Lone Stars played finely and led the game by a good majority, and would undoubtedly have continued to do so but for the arrival, in the fifth inning, of two of the Champion’s best players, Glover and Kelly, and the dispensing of two poor ones.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 373, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Lone Star,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 23 (11 Aug 1860), p. 363, col. 1 [date = Tues, 31 Jul]
4 Aug (Sat)	East New York Putnam grounds	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 23 Putnam (Brooklyn, E.D.) 7 ( <i>NYT</i> (2): “The second great Base Ball match of the season takes place at the Putnam ground on Saturday, between these highly	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2766 (2

		<p>respectable and celebrated clubs. It will be a 'fly game,' “)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (4): [long description of Excelsior style of play and Creighton's pitching])</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i> (5): “Much of this running out men on the bases, was done from catches on the bound; thus showing more extraordinary sharp fielding than if the man had been out at once on the bound catch alone. The Putnams were rather unfortunate; but it was the opinion of many ball players that they are fully equal to an even contest with the Atlantics. ... About 5,000 persons were on the ground and many ladies, some in carriages.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “These clubs played a fly game together ..., which resulted in another victory for the Excelsior's whose fine play on the occasion elicited the highest commendation from all parties. Many attributed the success of this club, in their contest with the Atlantics, as much to good luck as to play, but the result of this last match disproves this entirely, for the Putnams played splendidly themselves, and yet they were beaten, and that's not</p>	<p>Aug 1860), p. 1, col. 6</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball: Putnam vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 183 (3 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(4) “Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 185 (6 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior Club vs. Putnam Club,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2770 (7 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5</p> <p>(6) “Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Putnam,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 379, col. 1</p> <p>(8) Peverelly, p. 53</p> <p>(9) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 48</p>
--	--	--	---

		<p>more by the fine pitching of Creighton than by the ability of the fieldsmen, for better fielding we have never seen. ... The game was witnessed by an assemblage of over 5000 people, and the proceedings throughout were marked by the most gentlemanly conduct on both sides; in fact, it was a model game in many respects.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “This contest, which had attracted great interest in base ball circles for some time prior to its settlement, came off ... in the presence of at least six thousand spectators. A large number of ladies were present, and a tghrong of vehicles of every description gave the grounds a holiday look. The Excelsiors won the match in an easy manner, chiefly owing to the pitching of Creighton, .... / “[The Excelsiors] are in a most perfect state of practice, and having ben stimulated by a long series of victories, enter the field and play as a unit.. An exhibition of their Nine’s playing is worth going some distance to look at, and we regard as about the perfection of base ball playing.”)</p>	
--	--	--	--

4 Aug (Sat)	Newtown grounds	Newtown (Newtown, L.I.) 39 Astoria 25 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The latter club [Newtown] number some very powerful batters in their ranks, and nine home runs were made by them during the trial. The Astoria Club played an excellent game last season, but we do not know how they are progressing at present, as they have not played a great deal during this Summer.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Astoria vs. Newtown,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Astoria vs. Newtown,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2
6 Aug (Mon)	Jersey City Lone Star grounds at Long Dock	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 48 Lone Star (Jersey City) 6 (single match game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Powhatan vs. Lone Star,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Powhatan vs. Lone Stat,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 378, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 77
7 Aug (Tue)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) Harlem (NY) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col.

			1
7 Aug (Tue)	Harlem Red House grounds	Baltic 29 Malta 23 ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): The Baltics “are doing well this season, and have so far been highly successful in all their matches.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Malta,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic vs. Malta,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 379, col. 1
7 Aug (Tue)	Stuyvesant grounds near Hamilton Square	Independent (New York) 19 Stuyvesant (New York) 18 (return game - 8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Independent,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Stuyvesant vs. Independent,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 378, col. 3
7 Aug (Tue)	Atlantic grounds or Putnam grounds [ <i>PSOT</i>	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn) 15 Atlantic Jr. (Jamaica) 8 ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “There were about 560 persons on the ground witnessing the game; among the number were	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

	(2)]	members of different clubs of Brooklyn and Jamaica. The Atlantic, Jr., played matches for the last two years, and were victorious in every one. The Benecia Boy have played many matches, and have been always victorious.”) (NYC: “These clubs ... played a capital game ..., close fielding and sharp work on the bases being the best part of the play. The Benecia Boy won the match, as they have done on all previous occasions, and are considered as nearly invincible.”)	Benecia Boy of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Atlantic, Jr., of Jamaica,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2 (3) “Benecia Boy vs. Atlantic Jr.,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]
7 Aug (Tue)	Adriatic grounds	Adriatic 34 Free and Easy 24	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Adriatic vs. Free and Easy,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2
7 Aug (Tue)	?	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) (won by one run) Newark Jr. (Newark) (L)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 188 (9 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
8 Aug (Wed)	Newark Adriatic grounds on Railroad Ave.	Union (Morrisiania) 17 Adriatic (Newark) 7	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 188 (9 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5

			<p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Adriatic of Newark, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1</p> <p>(4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Adriatic of Newark," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 379, col. 1</p>
8 Aug (Wed)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	<p>Eckford (Greenpoint) 21 Empire (NY) 13 (<i>NYC</i>: "These clubs had their first match together this season .... The game was a source of enjoyment to all, the excessive heat of the day alone being a drawback to the pleasure of the proceedings. At the close of the game the Eckfords were well taken care of by their hospitable opponents, and an hour was passed in social intercourse, which appropriately terminated the day's play.") (<i>PSOT</i> (3): "The Eckford Club won the game in good style, leading at the commencement, and maintaining it handsomely to the end. The latter club [Empire] played the game through as they started without making a change in the positions of the nine. The trial</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford of Williamsburgh vs. Empire of New York," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 388, col. 3</p> <p>(4) "Empire vs. Eckford," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]</p> <p>(5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of New York vs. Eckford of Greenpoint," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 378, col. 2</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 30 &amp; 74</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 49</p>

		was looked to, on the part of the Empires, with much confidence, as it was said that they were playing well, and were strong enough in material this season; but candor compels us to say that their opponents outplayed them in every way, both in the field and at the bat.”)	
8 Aug (Wed)	Bergen, N.J. Passaic Ice Company’s inclosure	Continental (Jersey City) Chelsea (NY) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1
8 Aug (Wed)	Hamilton Square	Osceola 2 (xxx) 32 Young America 1 (?) 16 (8 innings)	(1) “Osceola vs. Young America,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] [Mears placed this clipping in Sep 1860]
8? Aug	Williamsburg Eckford Jr. grounds	Eckford Jr. (Williamsburg) Young Jackson (Greenpoint) (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1
9 Aug (Thu)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds at corner of Marcy and Gates avenues	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Excelsior (Brooklyn) 14 (return game) ( <i>BDE</i> : [long description]) ( <i>NYT</i> : [long description])	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 17 (23 Jun 1860), p. 260, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

		<p>(<i>PSOT</i> (8): [long description])  (<i>NYC</i>: [long description])  (<i>WSOT</i>: [long description])</p>	<p>Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (26 Jun 1860), p. 276, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (3 Jul 1860), p. 292, col. 3</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1</p> <p>(6) “Base Ball: Grand Ball Match at Bedford,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 189 (10 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2773 (10 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 3-4</p> <p>(8) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 388, cols. 2-3</p> <p>(9) “Grand Base Ball Match: The Atlantics Victorious: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 18 (18 Aug 1860), p. 141, col. [xx]</p> <p>(10) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic of Bedford vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 24</p>
--	--	---	--

			(18 Aug 1860), p. 378, cols. 2-3 (11) Peverelly, pp. 51 & 63 (12) Wright, pp. 44 & 45
9 Aug (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Baltic (NY) 28 Lexington (NY) 18 (first game of home-and-home contests) ( <i>PSOT</i> (3): “the Baltics, who are winning many trophies this season, from the various clubs with which they contend; this is the Baltic’s second victory during the past week.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Lexington,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Baltic” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 24 (18 Aug 1860), p. 378, col. 3
9 Aug (Thu)	Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	Harlem 2 (xxx) 26 Champion 2 (xxx) 21 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “About five hundred persons were spectators.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem vs. Champion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 1
10 Aug (Fri)	Olympic grounds	Mohawk 26 Nassau 18 ( <i>BDE</i> : “The game being a fly one, attracted no little attention.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 191 (13 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 1

10 Aug (Fri)	Elizabeth, N.J. Union grounds	Eureka 2 (Newark) 28 Union 2 (Elizabeth) 23	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 190 (11 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) Wm. E. Ludlow, "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: [untitled letter]," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2 [letter dated "Elizabeth, N.J., Aug. 11, 1860"]
10 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken	Gotham Jr. 40 Bunker Hill 5 ( <i>NYC</i> : "a match which resulted altogether in favor of the former, the latter resigning at the sixth innings.")	(1) "Gotham Jr. vs. Bunker Hill," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] [Mears placed this clipping in Sep 1860]
11 Aug (Sat)	?	Osceola (Newark) 18 Washington (Newark) 14 ( <i>NDA</i> : "These clubs have been recently organized. The prize, which was a handsome bat, was won by the Osceolas, ...")	(1) "Local Matters," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 190 (11 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 6
11 Aug (Sat)	Brooklyn Oneota grounds	Oneota Jr. Mattano Jr. (scheduled)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1
13 Aug (Mon)	Hoboken Mutual grounds at the Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 17 Mutual (NY) 7 (8 innings, due to rain)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Mutual vs. Empire," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 1

		( <i>PSOT</i> : “In batting, the Mutuals, one and all, were by no means up to their average mark.”)	(2) “Mutual vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 148, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Mutual,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, pp. 30 & 37 [latter page states 13 runs for Empire] (5) Wright, pp. 49 & 51
13 Aug (Mon)	Hamilton grounds at corner of Grand and Gates avenues	Muffin (Brooklyn) 21 Oriental (Brooklyn) 16 ( <i>BDE</i> : “... the only trouble was that neither of the Clubs had their full nine on the ground.”)	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 192 (14 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
13 Aug (Mon)	Greenpoint Oriental grounds	Zephyr Jr. Eckford Jr. (scheduled)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (31 Jul 1860), p. 357, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1
Prior to 14 Aug	?	Mohawk 38 Eagle 16	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 192 (14 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
14 Aug	Mount Morris	Harlem	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Tue)		Manhattan (scheduled return game)	Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 388, col. 2
15 Aug (Wed)	Railroad Ave.	Adriatic (Newark) 31 Hamilton (Jersey City) 19	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
15 Aug (Wed)	Belleville, N.J.	Pacific (Newark) 33 Essex (Belleville) 31	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
15 Aug (Wed)	Newark	Baltic 2 (NY) 21 Newark 2 (Newark) 16 ( <i>NDA</i> : This match “like most of the matches heretofore played by our Clubs, resulted in the defeat of the Newarkers, .... A large number of spectators was present, including several ladies, who manifested much interest in the match. ... At the close both Clubs partook of a collation, at which the ball was delivered to the Baltics by Mr. Woodruff, and received for them by Mr. Walter Pinckney.”)	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 195 (16 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5

15 Aug (Wed)	?	Champion Jr. (NJ) 27 Americus Jr. (NJ) 13 ( <i>PSOT</i> : Champions had only seven players.)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Americus,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 3
16 Aug (Thu)	Hoboken Jefferrson grounds at Elysian Fields	Champion (NY) 14 Jefferson (NY) 12 ( <i>NYT</i> : “The proportion of ladies in attendance was quite large.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “Both clubs fielded too well for the batters to run up much of a score, and it was a lucky ‘hit’ which carried any striker beyond his first base.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The game was well played throughout by both clubs, who were exceedingly well matched, and it was anybody’s game, as the score will show, down to the last innings.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Champion,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2779 (17 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Champion vs. Jefferson,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 1 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion vs. Jefferson,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, p. 41
17 Aug (Fri)	Bedford Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 14 (return match) ( <i>BDE</i> (1): “We have no doubt but that the “Boys” will make a better score this game than they did the last time they played the champions.”) ( <i>BDE</i> (2): “These clubs played ...	(1) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantics vs. Enterprise,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 194 (16 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 196 (18 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8,

		<p>in the presence of some two thousand spectators, the match having been arranged rather prematurely, as the Atlantic's are desirous of getting off most of their matches before they play the deciding contest with the Excelsiors. Their play yesterday was not of the most brilliant order, they showing a deficiency both in batting and fielding, chiefly, we think, induced by changing the position of their fielders, which is, generally speaking a very bad plan of procedure. Their able opponents came very near defeating them, and as it was, the result is highly creditable to the Enterprise club, for we question if there is any club but the Excelsior's that can play so close a game with the Atlantic's as they did. The Enterprise players have learned the value and importance of proper discipline in their nine, and for a young club they are remarkably well organized in this respect, and it is in this that they have an advantage over the Atlantic's, who this season has been lacking in this very necessary matter. ... We understand that the</p>	<p>no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 3  (4) "Atlantic vs. Enterprise," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 146, col. [xx]  (5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Atlantic," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, cols. 1-2 [date = Fri, 7 Aug]  (6) Peverelly, p. 63 [dates game 16 Aug]  (7) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 50 [former page reports a 26-14 game on 16 Aug]</p>
--	--	--	--

		<p>Enterprise club have challenged several of our leading clubs who have not responded as it was expected they would. Don't be afraid of the boys gentlemen, but come out boldly and play them even if there is a chance of your being defeated. Those who back out will certainly merit the white feather for an ornament.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The Enterprise, by contesting the game as closely as they did with such a club as the Atlantics, added to the reputation which they have so rapidly and justly acquired of late. / ... The club [Atlantics] made numerous changes of their field, and both their fielding and batting was of an inferior order for them. / On the part of the Enterprise, no fault can be found, for the simple reason that ‘all hands’ played splendidly.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The game was somewhat prematurely arranged, there being but a few days’ notice given of it, and in consequence not over two thousand persons were present.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “An exceedingly close and well-played contest took place between these Brooklyn clubs ...,</p>	
--	--	--	--

		which, though it resulted in a victory for the Atlantics, was very creditable to the Enterprise Nine, who played with a skill and spirit that bids fair to place them in a position second to but one or two clubs in the community .”)	
17 Aug (Fri)	?	Young Atlantic 31 Hero 27	(1) “Base Ball: Young Atlantic vs. Hero,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 196 (18 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2
18 Aug (Sat) (post- poned to 1 Sep)	Hoboken Empire grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 13 Empire (NY) 7 (stopped in middle of 4th inning, due to rain) ( <i>BDE</i> (2): These clubs “met for the first time this season .... About 2000 persons were present, but the game was abruptly terminated by the rain before any result was arrived at.”) ( <i>NYT</i> : “... over a thousand spectators assembled ... to witness a contest between these two leading clubs. Shortly before three o’clock the Excelsiors made their appearance on the ground in a large omnibus drawn by eight horses, and the ground having been cleared, the game began, the Excelsiors having	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 24 (7 Aug 1860), p. 372, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 388, col. 2 (3) “City News and Gossip,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 197 (20 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (4) “Base Ball: Excelsior, of Brooklyn, vs. Empire, of New York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 4-5 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Empire of New York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 405, col. 3

		<p>the 'in hand.' ... At the end of the third innings the westerly shower that had been threatening for some time begun to sprinkle the ground, and when the fourth Excelsior innings had ended the rain fell so fast that it was impossible to continue the match.“)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The Empires had played three innings to the Excelsiors four, ...”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The Excelsiors visited Hoboken ... for the purpose of playing a match with the Empires, and a lively, interesting game was looked forward to by a large concourse of people collected on the ground to witness the ‘crack club’ of Brooklyn try their skills with the Empires; but all were more or less disappointed. In the first place, the Excelsiors were on the ground minus two of their regular men, Pearsall and Holden not being among them; and again, Creighton’s first attempt to pitch showed him to be out of play in that respect, he having been practicing bowling recently; and finally, before the conclusion of the fourth innings, it came on to rain, and the</p>	<p>(6) “Excelsior vs. Empire,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 19 (25 Aug 1860), p. 146, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(7) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of New York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 2</p> <p>(8) “Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 209 (3 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4</p>
--	--	---	--

		game was interrupted.”) ( <i>BDE</i> (8): “The game was commenced on Saturday, 18th ult., and some three or four innings played, when the rain caused its postponement to the present occasion.”)	
18 Aug (Sat)	Raritan, N.J.	Liberty (New Brunswick) 20 Lafayette (Raritan) 17 (6 innings, due to heavy shower) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The fielding of the Libertys was excellent, but their batting was not up to their usual style, they only being able to get five balls outside second base.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Lafayette of Raritan,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2
20 Aug (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 26 Mutual (NY) 24 (return match) ( <i>BDE</i> : “The result added another victory to the Atlantic’s long list of triumphs. They have played <i>nine</i> first class matches thus far this season and have lost but <i>one</i> game out of the nine. ... The game was a source of gratification alike to victors and the defeated, for the latter seemed well pleased with the result apparently. The whole party was well entertained by the	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 198 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Mutual of New-York vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn—The Atlantic Again Victorious,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 420, col. 3 & p. 421, col. 1 (4) “Atlantic vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 156, col.

		<p>Atlantic's at the close of the game.")</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: "These Clubs played ... in presence of about fifteen hundred spectators ... . After the presentation of the ball, and consequent speeches, a liberal collation was provided by the Atlantics for their guests, which was presided over by Mr. Caleb Sniffen with his usual attention to the wants of the Atlantic's guests, and at which there was a good time generally. The match was conducted in the most friendly manner, the Atlantics using every exertion to keep the ground clear and suppress the disposition of the outsiders (to the manner born) to give too much vent to their lungs.")</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: "The playing of the Atlantics, both in fielding and batting, was that superior character which has won for them, for so many years, the right and title to the Base Ball Championship. In batting, particularly, their playing was of the No. 1 style, and of such a character that the players of few clubs could withstand. / The Muuals are well known as one of</p>	<p>[xx]</p> <p>(5) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Atlantic," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 37 &amp; 63 [former page states 14 runs for Mutual; latter pages dates game 20 Sep]</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 51 [reports a 26-14 game]</p>
--	--	--	--

		<p>our most powerful clubs, and as batters of vigor and power, rank in the first class. They were short of several of their best players, among them Burns and Beard, who so ably filled, respectively, the important positions of pitcher and catcher; Powell, a most useful member of the nine, was also absent. The game was finely contested, and under the circumstances, most creditably on the part of the Mutual club. / After the game, the Atlantics handsomely entertained the Mutuels, and the two clubs cordially fraternized together in that manner which has for along period been a marked characteristic of their social and individual friendship.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “At the close of the game the usual entertainment was provided by the Atlantics at Wild’s Hotel for their welcome guests.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: Refers to the Atlantics as “the well-known Champion base ball club.” ... “There was excellent play shown on both sides, especially in batting, in which line both clubs enjoy an established and high reputation. The Mutuels were</p>	
--	--	---	--

		<p>short three of their first nine, Powell, Beard, and Burns—all first class players; their substitutes, however, did fine duty both in fielding and bating. The Atlantics played finely, both in the field and at the bat, and their efforts plainly demonstrated that their late preactice has been severe and unremitting; we feel positive that they can play a better game at the present time than at any period during their championcy. The long ground balls hit by the Atlantic strikers, during their sixth, eighth, and ninth innings, were of that description which has obtained for them so many and repeated victories, and which no fielders, however expert, can succeed in taking care of.”)</p>	
20 Aug (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at Red House	<p>Manhattan (NY) 25 Baltic 15 (<i>NYT</i>: “Both sides were short one or two of their first nine, which seemed to affect their general play, as neither Club displayed as much skill as usual.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “The game opened very adversely to the Baltics, who were</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Baltic vs. Manhattan,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2782 (21 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Baltic vs. Manhattan,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 420, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Baltic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol.</p>

		<p>put out with a round 0 for three innings in succession, while the Manhattans had scored in the same some fourteen runs. This state of things didn't certainly wear a very encouraging aspect for the Baltics, but they put a bold front on the matter, and pluckily went to work to change the current, if possible. Their play for the remainder of the contest was very creditable, and redeemed all their 'muffinism' of the early portion of the game. ... / ... the Baltics ... on this occasion, had to perform the unpleasant duty of giving up their first ball of the season.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "The Baltics were defeated, thereby losing their first ball this season, having won five. On the part of the Baltics there was some good ball playing shown after the third innings, when they kept very even with their competitors, and if anything led them. But the Baltic's fielding at the outset of the game was indifferent and poor.")</p>	<p>2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1</p>
20 Aug (Mon)	?	<p>Gotham 1 (?) 28 Pioneer 2 (?) 12</p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 199 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>

20 Aug (Mon)	?	Arctic (Newark) 51 Defiance (NY) 22	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
22 Aug (Wed)	South Brooklyn Charter Oak grounds near Carroll Park	Harlem (Harlem) 18 Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 12 (first game of home-and-home match) (6 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> (2): "The first nines of these Clubs ... played one of the most protracted games of the season, two hours being consumed by the first three innings, and the remaining three taking over an hour. The fielding was poor on both sides, and, with the exception of the excellent batting of the Harlemites, the whole game was unsatisfactory to the spectators, though its closeness up to the sixth innings created a little interest.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "We have heard of some matters connected with this match, which are far from reflecting any credit upon the Charter Oak's reputation for courtesy and gentlemanly deportment.")	(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball Matches," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2783 (22 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 3 [says game is scheduled to be played on Excelsior grounds] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Charter Oak of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 421, col. 1 [21-13 score, 7 innings] (3) "Base Ball: Charter Oak of Brooklyn vs. Harlem of Harlem," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2784 (23 Aug 1860), p. 5, cols. 3-4 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Charter Oak of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 2 [duration = 7 innings]
22 Aug (Wed)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court St.	Independent (Brooklyn) 18 Gotham (NY) 12 ( <i>WSOT</i> : "We were pleased to see	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Independent of Brooklyn vs. Gotham of New York," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

		Mr. Louis F. Wadsworth, one of the 'veterans' of the Gothams in those days when for them to play a match, was but another name for winning it--again manning the first base. In presenting the ball [the Gothams lost 18-12 on 22 Aug], his remarks were graceful and appropriate. Mr. W. has been for some time absent at the West, and his numerous friends will be glad to meet with him again in base ball and social circles. 'Lew' is the same ardent and enthusiastic supporter of the pastime that he was in '58, when he manned the first base for New York in her victorious first and third, of the 'All New York vs. All Brooklyn' games.")	8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 421, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham of New York vs. Independent of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1 (3) Peverelly, p. 22 (4) Wright, p. 46
22 Aug (Wed)	Greenpoint, L.I. Oriental grounds	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 16 Oriental (Greenpoint) 11 ( <i>NYSM</i> : "This makes the sixth match which they [the Powhatans] have won this season.") ( <i>Peverelly</i> : "For the championship of the Juniors.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Oriental vs. Powhatan," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (26 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) Peverelly, p. 77
22 Aug (Wed)	Brooklyn, E.D. <i>or</i> Williamsburgh Resolute grounds at	Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 21 Quickstep (Staten Island) 12 (7 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Resolute vs. Quickstep," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2784 (23 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4

	Wheat Hill ( <i>WSOT</i> )		<p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Resolute of Brooklyn vs. Quickstep of Staten Island,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 421, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Resolute vs. Quickstep,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep of Staten Island vs. Resolute of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1</p>
22 Aug (Wed)	Gowanus Vigilant grounds on 3rd Ave. between 11th and 12th streets	Vigilant (Brooklyn) 32 Good Intent (New Utrecht) 9	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant, of Brooklyn, vs. Good Intent, of New Utrecht,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 200 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
22 Aug (Wed)	Newark, N.J. Eureka grounds on Railroad Ave.	Eureka (Newark) 34 Adriatic (Newark) 6 ( <i>NDA</i> (2): The game “was witnessed by a large number of spectators, including nearly 100 ladies. ... The Eureka have challenged the Newark Club, and are determined, if possible, to occupy the first position in this city as base ball players.”)	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 199 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Local Matters: Outdoor Sports,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 201 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 7</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Adriatic vs. Eureka,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 421, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka vs. Adriatic,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 1</p>
22 Aug	Bloomfield, N.J.	Academy 53	(1) “Local Matters: Outdoor

(Wed)		Institute 13	Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 201 (23 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 7
23 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn Putnam grounds at Broadway and Greene Avenue <i>or</i> corner of Broadway and Gates Avenue <i>or</i> Broadway near Myrtle Avenue ( <i>NYT</i> ) <i>or</i> Gates and LaFayette avenues ( <i>NYT</i> )	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 8 Atlantic (Brooklyn) 6 (5 innings – DRAWN GAME) ( <i>BDE</i> (1): “The third and final contest ... is to take place at East New York on Thursday next, August 23. The Excelsior’s wished to play on that date, and last evening the Atlantic’s accepted the proposition, and it will take place as above, weather permitting.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> (2): “As the time draws near for these clubs to again do battle for the championship, the interest and excitement in the trial waxes warmer and warmer, and in base ball circles it is the absorbing topic of conversation. It is now generally admitted that it will be witnessed by the greatest gathering of spectators ever assembled on any base ball field. We hope those having charge of the selection of the ground will not designate any narrow or contracted spot, but select some field whose site and dimensions will appear suitable to the occasion, and afford the masses	(1) “Base Ball: Matches to Be Played: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 198 (21 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 408, col. 3 (3) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 199 (22 Aug 1860), p. 3, col. 3 (4) “The Base Ball Furore” (editorial), <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 201 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 1 (5) “Base Ball: Grand Ball Match: Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 201 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Grand Base Ball Match,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 2, no. 25 (25 Aug 1860), p. 389, col. 1 (7) “Base Ball: The Late Ball Match—An Explanation,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 203 (27 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (8) “Base Ball: Atlantic Club,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 204 (28 Aug

		<p>in attendance an unobstructed view of the struggle. As <i>the</i> field for the grand battle we would respectfully suggest those splendid grounds which have been set apart by our State Legislature for military purposes, near Reid's Hotel, at East New York. As a locality for such a tournament, they cannot be approached, either in this vicinity or the State.")</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (3): "It is confidently expected that there will be at least 20,000 spectators present, among them delegations from Philadelphia, Baltimore, Boston, Albany, Troy, Buffalo, Rochester, Poughkeepsie and other cities. It is to be regretted that East New York was not selected, as there are but poor accommodations on the Putnam ground for so large a crowd as will undoubtedly be present.")</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (4): "At the great match which took place in this city yesterday, about fifteen thousand people were present, and as such an immense audience could not fail to stimulate the <i>amor prope</i> of the players, and a large number of bets depended on the result, a player</p>	<p>1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(9) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—Game Broken up in a Row—Card from the Umpire—Letter from 'Home Run'," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 420, cols. 2-3</p> <p>(10) "Base Ball," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 208 (1 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2</p> <p>(11) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Grand Base Ball Match—Atlantic vs. Excelsior," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1</p> <p>(12) R. H. Thorn, Umpire, "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Decision of the Empire," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1 [letter dated 25 Aug]</p> <p>(13) "Third Grand Match at Base Ball: The Game Broken Up by Rowdies: A Drawn Game," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx]</p> <p>(14) "Excelsior vs. Atlantic – the Umpire's Decision," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 20 (1 Sep 1860), p. 154, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(15) "City News and Gossip: Base Ball—Atlantic vs. Excelsior—A Singular Affair," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 211 (5 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 1</p>
--	--	---	--

		<p>refused to acquiesce in the decision of the umpire, and a general fight was only prevented by the presence of the police.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i> (6): “The ‘rubber,’ or third trial between the Atlantic and Excelsior Base Ball Clubs, for the honors of the championship, will, we learn, be played sometime during the first week in September, and will, without doubt, attract the most numerous assemblage which ever gathered to witness a base ball contest in the United States. / In regard to the grounds, although we have heard several named, we know of but one which appears appropriate and suitable, and that is the East New York Parade Ground, adjoining the Howard House. There is here a beautiful level field of some thirty acres. The ground is as smooth as a floor, and upon it twenty or thirty thousand spectators may enjoy an uninterrupted view of the entire contest. The facilities for reaching this locality are unsurpassed, there being three railroads, either of which will, for a trifling fare, deposit passengers directly upon the grounds. We feel</p>	<p>(16) “Atlantic vs. Excelsior,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN]</p> <p>(17) “Out-of-Door Sports: Cricket and Base Ball Matches,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2783 (22 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 3</p> <p>(18) “News of the Day,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2785 (24 Aug 1860), p. 4, col. 1</p> <p>(19) “Grand Base Ball Match: Excelsior vs. Atlantic—Game Drawn Owing to the Riotous Conduct of a Portion of the Spectators,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2785 (24 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(20) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 202 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col.</p> <p>(4) F. K. Boughton, Sec., Atlantic BBC, “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: A Card from the Atlantic Base Ball Club,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [letter to editor of the <i>New York Daily News</i> dated 31 Aug]</p> <p>(21) Peverelly, pp. 51 &amp; 55</p> <p>(22) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 45</p>
--	--	--	--

		<p>positive that the committees of the respective clubs can do no better than to immediately secure the Howard House grounds.”)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (7): [long description])</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (7): [response by reporter to criticism of coverage of game and its sudden termination])</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (8): “An important meeting of this Club will be held this evening at Butt’s Hotel in Myrtle avenue, on which occasion some important business connected with the late contest will be transacted.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (9): [Long description])</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (10): [lengthy letter to <i>NYDN</i> editor from Atlantic BBC secretary F. K. Boughton])</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i> (11): [Lengthy description of game])</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: [Long description of game])</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “There is an intense interest as to the result of the match.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “The deciding contest ... was witnessed by about twenty thousand people. The result was a draw game, but it was owing to a desperate party of rowdies, who were determined that the Excelsiors should not win, and so obstructed the game, and annoyed the players,</p>	
--	--	---	--

		that the Excelsiors had to withdraw from the field. The whole scene was most disgraceful, but it is due to the Atlantics to state that they endeavored to preserve order, and are not to be implicated.”) ( <i>NYT</i> : [long description]) ( <i>NDA</i> : “In the great match between the Atlantics and Excelsiors, of Brooklyn, for the championship, yesterday, only five innings were played, .... Owing to the boisterous conduct of the crowd, the Excelsiors withdrew from the field and the game was drawn.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : [Lengthy letter defending Atlantics])	
23 Aug (Thu)	Brooklyn	Newark (Newark) 22 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 21 ( <i>NDA</i> : “The fortune of this game appears to have changed, and our Newark Clubs, which were unfortunate in the early part of the season, are retrieving their laurels.”)	(1) “Local Matters: Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 202 (24 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
24 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham 2 (NY) 56 Jefferson 2 (?) 16 (8 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : “The game was protracted so	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2786 (25 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) Peverelly, p. 22 [states Gotham

		late that the eight innings of Gotham scored 18 runs in the twilight. ... They [the Gotham second nine] are rapidly preparing themselves to take their places in the first nine.”)	played Enterprise, and latter scored 15 runs] (3) Wright, pp. 46 & 50 [states Gotham played Enterprise, and latter scored 15 runs]
24 Aug (Fri)	Hoboken Alpine grounds at the Elysian Fields	Alpine (NY) 20 Union (Elizabeth City, N.J.) 17 ( <i>NYT</i> : “The Alpine Club played their first Base Ball match, since their organization at the beginning of the season .... The Alpine Club is composed of young men connected with the Jane street Methodist Episcopal Church, who take pleasure in healthy out-door exercise. ... There is no reason why the next match of this young club, should not be graced with the presence of some of their fair friends, who would no doubt be highly pleased with the doings of their brethren.”) ( <i>NDA</i> : The Alpine Club “members belong to the Jane street Methodist Episcopal Church, who think that religion and healthful out of door [ <i>sic</i> ] exercise are not incompatible.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 404, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Union of Elizabeth City N.J. versus Alpine of New York,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2786 (25 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Base Ball—Union, of Elizabeth, N.J. versus Alpine, of New York,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 203 (25 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Union of Elizabeth,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 3

24 Aug (Fri)	Charter Oak grounds	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn, E. D.) 30 Evening Star (Brooklyn) 16	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Evening Star of Brooklyn vs. Benicia Boy of Brooklyn E.D.," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Evening Star of Brooklyn vs. Benicia Boy of Williamsburg," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2
24 Aug (Fri)	Brooklyn Corner of Penn Street & Harrison Avenue	Madison Jr. 26 Adriatic (Williamsburg) 11 (7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Madison, Jr., vs. Adriatic of Williamsburg," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 1
24 Aug (Fri)	Resolute grounds at Wheat Hill	Lone Star (Williamsburgh or Brooklyn, E.D.) 23 Peconic (South Brooklyn) 10	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Peconic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 1 (2) "Lone Star vs. Peconic," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx] (3) J. S. Lockwood (Cor. Sec'y, Lone Star Club), "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Peconic," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 1 [letter dated 27 Aug]
24 Aug (Sat?)	Defiance grounds at Hamilton Square	Defiance Jr. 23 Eckford Jr. 17	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Defiance," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

		(8 innings)	9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 1
25 Aug (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at the foot of Court Street	<p>Excelsior (Brooklyn) 32 Knickerbocker (NY) 9 ("fly" game)</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i>: This match "was interesting sololy from the striking contrast it afforded to the proceedings of Thursday last, both in the character of the play exhibited and the conduct of the spectators, for on this occasion the utmost cordiality was manifested throughout, good humor and courteous conduct ruling the action of all who participated in it. In other respects it was entirely a one-sided affair, as the Excelsiors evidently had it all their own way, and we verily believe they could, if they had used strenuous exertions to that effect, have placed their opponents <i>hors du combat</i> without their making a single run. However, badly as they were beaten, the gentlemanly Knickerbockers took it as a matter of course, and looked upon the affair as one of the best jokes of the season.")</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: "A large number of spectators were present, among</p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Knickerbocker vs. Excelsior," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 203 (27 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) "Base Ball: Excelsior of South Brooklyn vs. Knickerbocker of New-York—A Fly Game," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4</p> <p>(3) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Knickerbocker of New York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (28 Aug 1860), p. 421, col. 1</p> <p>(4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Knickerbocker of New York," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 2, no. 26 (1 Sep 1860), p. 405, col. 1</p> <p>(5) "Excelsior vs. Knickerbocker," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx]</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 19 &amp; 54</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 52</p>

		<p>whom were a goodly number of ladies, who were comfortably seated on the balcony of the Excelsior Club-house. ... The Excelsior entertained their opponents.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The Knickerbockers ‘opened the season,’ though rather late ...”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “... the game was one of the most amusing and enjoyable of the season; and as, after all, that is the great object of the game, recreation, being the desideratum in base ball, we think it would be as well to play more of such matches.”)</p>	
25 Aug (Sat)	Harrison grounds	<p>Metamora (Newark) 25</p> <p>Harrison (East Newark) 16</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “This is the first match the Metamoras have played this season.”)</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 25 (14 Aug 1860), p. 388, col. 2</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 404, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>
25 Aug (Sat)	?	<p>Gotham (Newark) 48</p> <p>Eagle (Newark) 5</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p>

25 Aug (Sat)	Belleville, N.J.	Passaic (Belleville) 16 Osceola (Newark) 15	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
25 Aug (Sat)	Hamilton Square	A-J 12 K-Z 11 (seven innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : "On Saturday last the Champion Club divided themselves according to the alphabet, the first part playing the second.")	(1) "Base Ball: Champion—A-J vs. K-Z," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4
27 Aug (Mon)	Newark Eureka grounds	Eureka (Newark) 20 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 13 (first game of home-and-home match) ( <i>BDE</i> : "The Enterprise nine were not fully represented, and a second and muffin nine man were substituted. The 'boys,' as is usual when they go out of town, played a 'muffin' game, and we would recommend that they play better, or else never leave leave [sic] Brooklyn to play a game.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "The Enterprise were weakened by the absence of three of their first nine players, their places being filled by substitutes—one of them, M. Sutton, of the	(1) "Base Ball: Enterprise vs. Eureka," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 204 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (two accounts) (2) "Base Ball: Eureka, of Newark, vs. Enterprise, of Brooklyn," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2788 (28 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (3) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 205 (28 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka of Newark, N.J. vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 3 (5) "Enterprise, of Brooklyn, vs. Eureka, of Newark," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col.

		<p>‘muffin’ nine, establishing a good claim to promotion.”)</p> <p>(<i>NDA</i>: “An interesting match ... which was witnessed by a large number of spectators, including many ladies. The playing on both sides was excellent, and stamps both clubs as of a superior character.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The Enterprise Nine, though, did not turn out in all their strength, being short three of their regular players, and this, of course, made a difference in their play.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The Eureka Club have a high rank among the strongest, and this last is no mean addition to their list of trophies, for the Enterprise Club have encountered the leading clubs with a success that has placed them second to but one in their locality and to none in any other.”)</p>	<p>[xx]</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka of Newark vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 3</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 47 &amp; 50</p>
27 Aug (Mon)	Harlem Red House grounds	Baltic 17 Malta 16 (return game)	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic vs. Malta,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 3</p> <p>[Baltic = 27 runs]</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Baltic vs. Malta,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 2</p>

28 Aug (Tue)	?	Madison (South Brooklyn) 22 Croton (NY) 12	(1) "Base Ball: Madison, of South Brooklyn, vs. Croton, of New York," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 205 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Aug (Tue)	Newark	Newark 2 (Newark) 30 Empire 2 (NY) 14 (home-and-home game - 6 innings) ( <i>NDA</i> : "The rain interfered with the game, and it was stopped at the end of the 6th innings.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Aug (Tue)	Williamsburgh Alert grounds on Clymer Street	Alert 39 Young America 13 (Only six players on each team.)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alert vs. Young America," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2
29 Aug (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds near the Manor House	Eckford (Brooklyn) 36 Newburgh (Newburgh, N.Y.) 22 (return game) ( <i>NYT</i> : "Too much praise cannot be given to the fifteen hundred spectators, who on this occasion conducted themselves in a quiet and orderly manner, showing clearly that the warning of the Atlantic match is having its effect. ... After the game was finished the Eckfords and their guests proceeded to a repast. The ball was given up by Mr. Adams, of the Newburgh Club,	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Newburgh," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Williamsburgh vs. Newburgh of Newburgh," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 2 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Newburgh vs. Eckford," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, p. 74 (5) Wright, p. 44

		<p>with a few pertinent remarks, which were responded to on behalf of the Eckfords, and both parties separated mutually pleased with each other, and with the day's play.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The game was witnessed by a large number of spectators, and everything passed off in a quiet and pleasant manner. ... / At the conclusion of the trial, the two Clubs and their invited guests proceeded to the Odeon to partake of a supper and other hospitalities provided by the Eckfords. We regret to say that the proprietor of the Odeon; although ranking as an experienced and first-rate caterer, did not, upon this occasion, do the thong up in proper style, which fact greatly mortified the Eckford Club and their friends, who, as the latter had been so bountifully and handsomely entertained in Newburg, desired to do all in their power to reciprocate. / The deficiency was so great that the entire party left the Odeon and proceeded to Theall's, where the Clubs passed a pleasant evening, and the Newburg boys were</p>	
--	--	---	--

		entertained to the best of the Eckfords' abilities, under the circumstances. A pleasant and social time ensued, the two clubs passing some happy hours in each other's society, with a due interchange of speeches, sentiments, and song.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "At the conclusion of the game the Eckfords entrained the Newburgs in splendid style at the Odeon, in Fifth-street, Brooklyn.")	
29 Aug (Wed)	Bedford, L.I. (Peverelly states Brooklyn)	Gotham (NY) 21 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 15 ( <i>NYC</i> : "We noticed that [Gotham's] Pursell, in his efforts to pitch swiftly, sacrificed his regularity of delivery. Creighton's success in pitching has induced many to imitate him under the supposition that his chief merit lays in his speed. This is a mistake, his fast pitching being only one element of his strength as a pitcher.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "the first contest between these clubs took place ..., and the result was a victory for the Gotham, who took from the Enterprise boys a Brooklyn ball. The article in question is not easily attainable by	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham of New York vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2 (2) "Gotham of New York vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx] (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham of New York vs. Enterprise of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, p. 22 (5) Wright, pp. 46 & 50

		New Yorkers, and, therefore, the Gothamites are entitled to considerable credit for the deed, and especially so considering the fine club they played with.”)	
29 Aug (Wed)	Harlem Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	<p>Harlem 33 Manhattan (NY) 10 (return game) (<i>NYT</i>: “On this occasion the Manhattans made the poorest display they have ever shown in the field, while their batting was far below its ordinary standard. A comparatively large number of balls were missed on the fly, while the balls muffed or badly thrown were entirely too frequent. In fact their throwing was so wild that this, more than any other deficiency, lost them the game.”) (<i>PSOT</i>: “There was a large attendance of Base Ball players, and Mount Morris was well filled with the fair sex to witness the playing of the Clubs. The playing of the entire Harlem Nine was very fine. We have never witnessed more perfect and effectual batting than was performed by them on this occasion. / ... The Manhattans did</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, cols. 3-4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Manhattan,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Manhattan,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 3</p>

		not play quite up to their usual mark; but it would be very hard for most any Club to make much headway against such batting as they had to contend with on this occasion.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The Harlems won this, as they did the first game, earlier in the season, on the Manhattan’s grounds.”)	
29 Aug (Wed)	Adriatic grounds	Lone Star (Williamsburg or Brooklyn, E.D.) 24 Zephyr (Greenpoint) 20 ( <i>PSOT &amp; NYC</i> : “Both clubs played finely, particularly the Zephyrs, who tried their best to keep up the name which they have held for four years, of never having lost a ball [before].”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Zephyr,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 3 (2) “Lone Star vs. Zephyr,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx]
29 Aug (Wed)	?	Harrison 26 Oraton Jr 25	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
29 Aug (Wed)	East Newark	Pacific (Newark) 33 Essex (Belleville) 20	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
30 Aug (Thu)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Eckford (Williamsburg) Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) (scheduled return game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Matches to Be Played,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (21 Aug 1860), p. 404,

			col. 3
30 Aug (Thu)	Manhattan BBC grounds at Third Avenue and 62nd Street ( <i>NYT</i> ) or 63rd Street ( <i>PSOT</i> & <i>WSOT</i> )	Lexington (NY) 31 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 14 (return game - 8 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : "... the Brooklyns were again defeated. This was their second game of the season, and it was evident that they had not worked off the nervousness incident to the opening of a campaign.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn, of Brooklyn, vs. Lexington, of New-York," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2791 (31 Aug 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington of New York vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington of New York vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 2
30 Aug (Thu)	Mount Vernon, Westchester County	Constellation 29 Stuyvesant 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Constellation vs. Stuyvesant," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 2
30 Aug (Thu)	?	Liberty (New Brunswick) 40 Amity (Rahway) 8 (return game)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Amity of Rahway," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1
30 Aug (Thu)	?	Uncas 37 Tedisco 36	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 208 (31 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
30 Aug	Newark	Buena (Mott Haven) 39	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no.

(Thu)		Newark Jr. (Newark) 21 (8 innings)	206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [no date provided] (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Buena vs. Newark," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 2 [date = 13 Sep]
31 Aug (Fri)	East New York Neutral grounds adjoining Col. Reid's Howard House	Atlantic Jr. (Jamaica) 15 Exercise (Brooklyn) 13 (6 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Peter O'Brien of the Atlantic Base Ball Club, officiated as umpire in that satisfactory manner, which his long experience and short impartiality enables him at all times to give.") ( <i>NYC</i> : "The game was marked by the most friendly and gentlemanly conduct on both sides, the Exercise Club being specially notable for the quiet and disciplined game they play.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Exercise of Brooklyn vs. Atlantic Jr. of Jamaica," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2 (2) "Exercise, of Brooklyn vs. Atlantic, of Jamaica," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx] (3) Peverelly, p. 79 (4) Wright, p. 50
1 Sep (Sat) (post- poned from 18 Aug)	Hoboken Empire grounds at Elysian Fields	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 7 ( <i>BDE</i> : "The Empire is one of the best of the New York clubs, but it would stand but a poor chance with several of our Brooklyn clubs. If	(1) "Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 209 (3 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire

		<p>we are ahead of the big city in nothing else, we can beat her at base ball.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “A handsome entertainment, on the part of the Empires, made a fitting termination to the day’s enjoyment.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The match between these clubs was renewed..., the first trial having resulted in a postponement on account of a heavy shower of rain which set in at the close of the third innings. ... At the close of the game the whole party were entertained by the Empires in a very hospitable manner at Mr. Perry’s hotel, some excellent chowder arrangements having been extemporized under his able management. Dr. Jones and Mr. Winfield interchanged complimentary remarks in relation to the trophy of victory, and the day’s proceedings closed in the most friendly and cordial manner possible.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The second trial between these clubs took place ..., the first having been interrupted by the rain before the close of the fourth innings. ... At the termination of</p>	<p>of New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 436, col. 2</p> <p>(3) “Excelsior, of Brooklyn vs. Empire, of New York,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 163, col. [xx]</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of New York vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 1 (8 Sep 1860), p. 4, col. 3</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 30 [date = 1861] &amp; 56</p> <p>(6) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 49</p>
--	--	--	--

		the game the Empires extended their usual hospitality to the Excelsiors, and both clubs enjoyed an hour or two of happy social enjoyment.”)	
1 Sep (Sat)	Elizabeth, N.J.	Union (Elizabeth) 39 Alpine (NY) 20 (return game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The first match was played at Hoboken a short time since, which was won by the Alpines.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1
1 Sep (Sat)	Bloomfield, N.J.	Watssessing (Bloomfield) Columbia (Orange) (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 207 (30 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5
3 Sep (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 28 Harlem (NY) 8 (return match) ( <i>BDE</i> : “The day was delightful, and the number of visitors was just enough to lend animation to the scene, and at the same time give all a chance to see the points of the game. The Harlem men have a high reputation among the New York clubs, and when it was known that the Atlantics were short three [Oliver, M. O’Brien, and Hamilton]	(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 210 (4 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2794 (4 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 4 (3) “Atlantic vs. Harlem,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Harlem of New York,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1

		<p>of their first nine, it was generally anticipated that the game would be a close one. It was not, however; and was at no time close enough to excite any considerable interest. The Harlemites are not bad players by any means, and it is said they are capable of doing better than they did yesterday. ... At a collation given by the Atlantics after the match, Mr. Dingee, of the Harlem Club, made some remarks when delivering the ball, which were responded to by Mr. Phelps in a neat and friendly manner, and all parted with the utmost good feeling.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “a match ... which was attended by about a thousand spectators. ... At a collation given by the Atlantics after the match, Mr. Dingee made some remarks when delivering the ball, which were responded to by Mr. Phelps in a very neat and friendly manner, and all parted with the utmost good feeling.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “a signal victory for the Atlantics, it being the ninth obtained out of eleven matches played, one being a drawn game,</p>	<p>(5) Peverelly, p. 63 (6) Wright, pp. 45 &amp;</p>
--	--	---	--

		<p>and one only being lost.. This last was a well-earned victory, as the Harlems are first class players, being good fielders and fine batsmen, and hitherto they have been very successful this season, having been the first New York club to win a match from a first class Brooklyn Club, which they did in their game with the Charter Oak.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “Although the champions were short of three of their first nine, in the persons of John Oliver, M. O’Brien, and Hamilton, and were engaged with one of the very best playing New York clubs, they came out of the struggle with ‘flying colors.’ Mr. R. Boerum, their well known and expert catcher, has returned from Europe, and we presume that hereafter the ‘Atlantic nine,’ in their contests, will have the benefit of his excellent abilities as a base ball player.”)</p>	
3 Sep (Mon)	Harlem Baltic grounds at the Red House	<p>Lexington (New York) 23</p> <p>Baltic (New York) 17</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Baltic,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2794 (4 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 4</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:</p>

			Lexington vs. Baltic,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1
Prior to 4 Sep	Putnam grounds	Owls 41 Vanderwater 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Owls vs. Vanderwater,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2 (4 Sep 1860), p. 437, col. 2
4 Sep (Tue)	Hoboken	Mutual (NY) 18 Gotham (NY) 18 (return match – TIE) ( <i>NYT</i> : “It is rather singular that the Gothams have tied in four games this season. ... The game was played in the presence of a large number of persons, with the most perfect good temper.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “An exceedingly well played game was had between these clubs ..., the result being another tie game, it being the 4th of the kind the Gothams have had this season, and the second with the Mutuels. ... It was first proposed that the 10th innings should be played, but at the earnest request of the scorer of the Mutuels, who had one hundred dollars bet on the result, it was allowed to remain a tie. Section 30 of the rules appears to be a dead letter, for it is entirely ignored by some clubs. The game	(1) “Base Ball: Manhattan [ <i>sic</i> ] vs. Gotham—Tie Game,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2795 (5 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Gotham vs. Mutual,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Gotham,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (5) Wright, pp. 46 & 51

		was one of the most interesting of the season, and it was marked by such thorough good humor and gentlemanly conduct that it was really a pleasure to witness it.”)	
5 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint	Eckford (Brooklyn) 16 Star (Brooklyn) 8 (return match) ( <i>NYC</i> : “a victory for the Eckfords, who have yet to learn what defeat is this season. The game was exceedingly well played on both sides, and the Stars especially acquitted themselves creditably on the occasion. The American cricket match happening on the same day, and there being several base ball players in the two elevens, we attended that match, and therefore we are obliged to refer to the score for the particulars of the game.”)	(1) “Star vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (2) Peverelly, p. 74 [locates game at Carroll Park in Brooklyn] (3) Wright, pp. 44 & 51
5 Sep (Wed)	Corner of 64th St.. & 2nd Ave.	Independent (NY) 29 Oneota (Brooklyn) 12 (8 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent (of New York) vs. Social,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent vs. Oneota,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 2

5 Sep (Wed)	Active grounds at the corner of Hamilton St. & Park Ave.	Active 14 Clinton 9	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Active vs. Clinton,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 44, col. 1
5 Sep (Wed)	Englewood, N.J. Englewood grounds on Palisade Ave.	Homans’ Nine 11 Blanchard’s Nine 11 ( <i>WSOT</i> : “A club as been organized under the above title to pay the fly game alone. ... The game was exceedingly interesting, and all who witnessed it were at once prejudiced in favor of the fly game.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Englewood Base Ball Club of Englewood, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 2
6 Sep (Thu)	Williamsburgh At the corner of North 4th and 8th streets	Osceola (NY) 14 Liberty (Williamsburgh) 13 (5 innings, “on account of the late hour of commencing”)	(1) “Osceola vs. Liberty,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx]
6 Sep (Thu)	Brooklyn	Charter Oak (Brooklyn) 13 Adriatic (Newark) 11 (return match)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Charter Oak vs. Adriatic, of Newark,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 22 (15 Sep 1860), p. 173, col. [xx] (3) Wright, p. 46
7 Sep (Fri)	Morrisania Union grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 7 Union (Morrisania) 4 (return or home-and-home match)	(1) “Base Ball: Union, of Morrisania vs. Excelsior, of South Brooklyn—Excelsior, 7; Union 4!,”

		<p>(<i>NYT</i>: “One of the best-contested games of Base Ball that has ever taken place in this vicinity, ... one of the smallest scores on record. The fielding on both sides were of the very highest order, the out-fielding being without a flaw, the catching excellent, and the pitching on both sides unusually fine, the muffs being almost entirely confined to the bases. ... There were not less than 500 spectators on the ground, of whom an unusually large proportion were ladies.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “One of the best contested matches of the season ... a close game of ... two hours and twenty-five minutes duration. The Excelsiors, for the first time this season, were the recipients of similar treatment to that they have been in the habit of giving to others, their score of “runs in each innings” being marked with no less than five ciphers, and their total score of runs being the small figure of 7!—the lowest score they have ever made in a match. ... The Excelsiors were most hospitably entertained, and the day’s play terminated with a lively interchange</p>	<p><i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2798 (8 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Excelsior vs. Union,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx]</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Excelsior of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 2</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 49 &amp; 53 [former states 4 runs for Excelsior]</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 49</p>
--	--	--	--

		of speeches, songs, and sentiment, characteristic of the forensic and vocal talent possessed by the respective clubs.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “one of the most beautiful games of the season.”)	
7 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken, N.J. Gotham grounds at Elysian Fields	Harlem (NY) 17 Eagle (NY) 9 (postponed from 19 Jun 1860) ( <i>NYSM</i> (3): “The long-delayed match ... The game was a quick and lively one, occupying but little over two hours, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (26 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem (of Harlem) vs. Eagle (of New York),” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eagle,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 2 (15 Sep 1860), p. 26, col. 1 (5) Peverelly, p. 27 (6) Wright, p. 47
7 Sep (Fri)	East New York	Atlantic (Jamaica) 15 Maspeth (Maspeth, L.I.) 4 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic of Jamaica vs. Maspeth of Maspeth, L.I.,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 44, col. 1
	Rahway, N.J.	Lafayette (Raritan) 29	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

		Enterprise (Rahway) 26	Enterprise of Rahway vs. Lafayette of Raritan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1
Prior to 8 Sep	?	Evening Star (Brooklyn, W.D.) Benicia Boy (Brooklyn, E.D.)	(1) “Evening Star, of Brooklyn (W.D.) vs. Benicia Boy (Brooklyn (E.D.), <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 21 (8 Sep 1860), p. 165, col. [xx]
8 Sep (Sat)	Newark	Newark (Newark) 48 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 14 (return game - 6 innings)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 216 (10 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
8 Sep (Sat)	Bergen, N.J.	Alpine (NY) 26 Continental (Jersey City) 10 ( <i>WSOT</i> : “A single match game ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Continental of Jersey City,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 43, col. 3
10 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken, N.J. Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 25 Eagle (NY) 11 ( <i>NYSM</i> (4): “These two well-known New York clubs played a game ... to decide a match played by them in the early part of the season, which ended in a tie.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “These New York Clubs played ... for the second time this season (the first having been a tie)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (26 Aug 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [date = 11 Sep] (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [date = 11 Sep] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol.

		...”)	<p>[xx], no. [xx] (9 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 1 [date = 11 Sep]</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Eagle,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (16 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [date = 11 Sep]</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eagle vs. Gotham,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 43, col. 3</p> <p>(6) Peverelly, pp. 22 &amp; 27 [date = 11 Sep]</p> <p>(7) Wright, pp. 46 &amp; 47 [date = 11 Sep]</p>
10 Sep (Mon)	Greenpoint	<p>Eckford (Brooklyn) 47 Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 6 (return game) (<i>NYC</i>: “Such a decidedly one sided game we have not seen for some time. There were but two or three of the Union party whose play was above mediocrity, .... A feature of this match was the prompt manner in which the sneering remarks of some of the big boys in the crowd of spectators, on the play of the Unions, were suppressed by the Eckfords. Such action, taken so promptly, was very creditable to the club. The fact is, all these troubles from outsiders, arise from the class</p>	<p>(1) “Eckford, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 23 (22 Sep 1860), p. 180, col. [xx]</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 43, col. 3</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, p. 74</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 44</p>

		of club followers that are present at every match; and these fellows, like the runners in the Fire Department, are under no control whatever except their own evil passions.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The game was too one-sided to be at all interesting, only two players, Messrs. Clark and Moses, being the two exceptions to the worst muffin order of play on the part of the Union.”)	
10 Sep (Mon) (post- poned from 6 Sep)	Rahway	Newark (Newark) Amity (Rahway) (scheduled) ( <i>NDA</i> (2): “The statement that the Amity Club, of Rahway, has challenged the Eureka Club of this city, is wholly erroneous. They challenged the Newark Club, and at the desire of the latter club this game, which was to have been played at Rahway yesterday, is postponed until Monday.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 206 (29 Aug 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6
11 Sep (Tue)	Morrisania Buena grounds	Powhattan (Brooklyn) 20 Buena (Mott Haven) 6 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 1 (2) Peverelly, p. 77

11 Sep (Tue)	Greenpoint	Decatur Jr. (NY) 35 Jackson Jr. (NY) 7	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Decatur vs. Jackson," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 2
13 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken, N.J. Mutual grounds	Henry Eckford (NY) 16 Mutual (NY) 12 (return game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The return game between these New York Clubs was played on Thursday, 12th inst. ... The Mutuals won the first game,. So that it renders the "rubber" necessary, which will soon come off. The Henry Eckford was organized late last season, and we believe contains some of those who were formerly members of the old Eckford.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (9 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Henry Eckford," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (16 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Henry Eckford," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 43, col. 3 [date = 12 Sep] (4) Peverelly, p. 37 (5) Wright, p. 51
13 Sep (Thu)	Greenpoint Oriental BBC grounds	Morning Star (NY) 31 Elm City (Greenpoint) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Morning Star of New York vs. Elm City of Greenpoint," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 2
13 Sep (Thu)	Newark BBC grounds	Buena (Mott Haven) 39 Newark (Newark) 21	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Buena vs. Newark," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 1
14 Sep (Fri)	Newark Newark BBC grounds	Liberty (New Brunswick) 44 Amity (Rahway) 29	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 214 (7 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6

		<p>(8 innings)  <i>(NDA (1): "The Amity have rechallenged the Liberty Club, of New Brunswick, by whom they were badly beaten about a week ago.")</i>  <i>(NDA (2): "At the close the Newark club entertained both clubs.")</i>  <i>(PSOT &amp; WSOT: "The weather was very fine, and a large audience, comprising an unusual proportion of ladies, assembled to witness the trial. ... Both the Libertys and the Amitys were entertained in a handsome style by the Newark Club. ... After a reunion of much social enjoyment and pleasure, the clubs and their friends reluctantly separated.")</i></p>	<p>(2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6  (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Amity of Rahway," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1 [date = Thursday last]  (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick vs. Amity of Rahway," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 2 [date = Thu, 13 Sep]</p>
14 Sep (Fri)	Brooklyn, E.D. Resolute grounds on Wheat Hill	<p>Resolute (Brooklyn, E.D.) 26  Quickstep (Bergen, N.J.) 12  (8 innings)  <i>(WSOT: "another victory for the Resolutes, who, being short three of their best men, showed what could be accomplished by pluck and determination.")</i></p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Resolute of Brooklyn vs. Quickstep of Bergen, N.J.," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1  (2) "Resolute vs. Quickstep," <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1860  (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Resolute of Brooklyn, E.D., vs. Quickstep of Bergen, N.J.," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 1</p>

14 Sep (Fri)	Flatbush, L.I.	Mohawk 27 Eagle 5 (8 innings)	(1) "Mohawk vs. Eagle," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1860
14 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken Knickerbocker grounds at the Elysian Fields	Harlem (New York) 23 Eureka (Newark) 10 (home-and-home game) ( <i>NDA</i> : "The playing was good, though not equal to the Eureka's general play.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 216 (10 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem of New York vs. Eureka of Newark, N.J.," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 43, col. 3
15 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn Excelsior grounds at foot of Court Street	Excelsior (South Brooklyn) 46 Independent (South Brooklyn) 14 ( <i>NYT</i> : "A liberal entertainment and compliments occurred between the parties, after the match.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The Excelsiors were short of a number of their First Nine, but their substitutes all played very handsomely, batting and fielding in the best style. The Excelsiors all played in a splendid manner, leaving no opportunity or necessity for criticism. The Independents, for a club who have not made much noise in the world, and are comparatively new beginners, are certainly entitled to great praise, not	(1) "Field Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2805 (17 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 222 (17 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 44, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Independent," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 68, col. 3 (5) Peverelly, p. 56 (6) Wright, p. 44

		<p>only for their handsome batting, ..., but also for their fielding, which was at times during the game of the most creditable description.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The trial resulted in favor of the Excelsiors by a large majority, who although short of some three or four of their first nine, played in their usual first class style. The Independents played a very creditable game, and for a young club, made an excellent stand against their famous competitors.”)</p>	
15 Sep (Sat)	Morrisania Union grounds	<p>Putnam (Brooklyn) 12 Union (Morrisania) 6 (return match)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “a protracted game of more than three hours’ duration .... It has been the good fortune of the Union Club to be a participant in some of the best games on record, and though of late quite unsuccessful, yet they always require a strong team to overcome them.”)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The interest of the game was destroyed by the delays that occurred in consequence of several of the strikers on the Putnam side,</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 222 (17 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Field Sports: Base Ball: Putnam, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2805 (17 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Putnam of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 3 (22 Sep 1860), p. 44, col. 1</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Putnam of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 68, col. 3</p> <p>(5) “Union vs. Putnam,” <i>NYC</i>, [?] Sep 1860</p>

		and on two on the part of the Unions, waiting an unusual time at the bat for a particular kind of ball. The Putnams commenced it, and the Unions followed suit, and this led to unpleasant feelings. There is nothing that is calculated to impart interest to a game so much as promptitude in striking at the first ball within reach, and the most ungenerous and unmanly style of play is that plan of waiting at the bat until players on the bases make their runs; it is contemptible in the extreme. A good batsman is never guilty of it; it is only poor batsmen that wait for particular balls; ...”)	(6) Peverelly, p. 49 (7) Wright, pp. 48 & 49
15 Sep (Sat)	?	Star (South Brooklyn) 24 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 6	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star (of South Brooklyn) vs. Brooklyn,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 39 (23 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 5
15 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Alpine grounds at the Elysian Fields	Alpine (NY) 46 Franklin (NY) 7 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Franklin vs. Alpine” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Franklin vs. Alpine,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 52, col. 3
15 Sep	?	Pacific (Newark) (W)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no.

(Sat)		Tedesco (Newark) (L) ( <i>NDA</i> : “At the conclusion of the fifth inning the Tedesco club withdrew from the field, when the umpire decided the game in favor of the Pacific club.”)	221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6
15 Sep (Sat)	?	Oraton 18 Essex 16	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Sep (Mon)	Free and Easy grounds at the corner of Broadway & Johnson streets	Free and Easy Jr. (Williamsburg) 23 Madison Jr. 21	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Madison vs. Free and Easy of Williamsburg,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Madison vs. Free and Easy of Williamsburg,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 1
17 Sep (Mon)	Rahway	Newark (Newark) 33 Amity (Rahway) 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 221 (15 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
18 Sep (Tues)	Hoboken, N.J. Gotham grounds	Gotham (NY) 19 Independent (Brooklyn) 13 (return game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “When the Independents went to the bat in their ninth inning, it was fast growing dark, and it was	(1) “Base Ball: Gotham, of New-York vs. Independent, of South Brooklyn,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2807 (19 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham of New York vs.

		<p>rather late to give the Gotham fielders a fair chance to handling the ball. Clubs who desire to play nine innings should remember that the days are getting short, and if the game is not called early in the afternoon they will have to content themselves with seven or eight innings.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “Wadsworth, on the first base, played beautifully, and proved that he had not forgotten the base ball ‘rudiments’ which he acquired in’auld lang syne’.”)</p>	<p>Independent of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 68, col. 3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham of New York vs. Independent of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 52, col. 3</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, p. 23 [states game was played on 17 Sep]</p> <p>(5) Wright, p. 46 [states game was played on 17 Sep]</p>
19 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds at the Manor House	<p>Eckford (Brooklyn) 41 Union (Morrisania) 5 (return game – 5 innings)</p> <p>(<i>NYT</i>: “A somewhat amusing game of ball was played .... Owing to the prospect of rain but four of the Union first nine were on the ground, and they were compelled to call on five of their ‘muffins’ for assistance. As might be expected, the muffy play predominated among the Unions, some of the points played by the substitutes elicited general laughter and applause.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: “The Unions were short of</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Eckford, of Brooklyn, vs. Union, of Morrisania,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 9, no. 2808 (20 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg vs. Union of Morrisania,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 1</p> <p>(4) Peverelly, pp. 49 &amp; 74</p> <p>(5) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 49</p>

		<p>several of their first nine, and the game was too one-sided to offer the slightest interest to the spectators, many of whom had assembled in the expectation of seeing a well-played and close game. ... But five innings were played at the Unions request.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “instead of being, as was anticipated, a close and interesting game, it turned out to be a one-sided affair, owing to the absence of no less than five of the Union’s First Nine, among them Hannegan, their pitcher. Only five innings were played, although there was time to play it out; but at the request of the Unions, the Eckfordss very courteously resigned their claim to have it played out. The home-and-home match is therefore decided in favor of the Eckfords, who won the first game, early in the season, on the grounds of the Union, at Morrisania.”)</p>	
19 Sep (Wed)	South Brooklyn Superior grounds	Muffin (South Brooklyn) 20 Superior (South Brooklyn) 12 (7 innings)	(1) “Base Ball: Muffin vs. Superior,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 225 (20 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2

19 Sep (Wed)	?	Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 33 Columbia (Orange, N.J.) 20 (6 innings)	(1) "Union vs. Columbia," <i>NYC</i> , [?] Sep 1860
19 Sep (Wed)	Newark, N.J. Railroad Ave.	Eureka (Newark) 12 Adriatic (Newark) 12 (return game - TIE after 9 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>NDA</i> (2): "A large crowd was present, and was much interested in the game, which was very close. The Adriatics led the game till near the end, when the Eurekas succeeded in tying them, ...") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "One of the best games, if not the best of the season ... The playing of both clubs was superior from the beginning to the end, the Adriatics having it in their favor up to the fifth inning, when the Eurekas, thinking it was better to tie than to lose, went in, and by their splendid fielding and steady batting slowly crept upon the score of their opponents, and finally, after nine innings were played, the darkness coming on, the game was decided by the umpire as a tie. Thus ended one of the finest games ever witnessed in or about New Jersey. The game will be played at	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 223 (18 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 225 (20 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eureka vs. Adriatic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 5 (25 Sep 1860), p. 69, col. 1 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Adriatic vs. Eureka of Newark, N.J.," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 53, col. 1

		an early day, of which due notice will be given.”)	
19 Sep (Wed)	Belleville, N.J.	Osceola (Newark) 25 Passaic (Belleville) 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 227 (22 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
20 Sep (Thu)	Vigilant grounds on Third Avenue at corner of 13th Street	Vigilant 12 Hamilton 6 (4 innings, due to “inclemency of the weather”) ( <i>BDE</i> : “At the conclusion of the game the Vigilants entertained their guests with a supper at the Clinton House, when songs, toasts and speeches were the order of the day.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Hamiltons,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 226 (21 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
21 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken, N.J. Alpine grounds at the Elysian Fields	Alpine (NY) 31 Constellation (Mount Vernon) 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Constellation of Mount Vernon,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 52, col. 3
21 Sep (Fri)	?	Baltic (Belleville) 50 Oneata (Brooklyn) 18 ( <i>NDA</i> : “In one innings the Baltics made 17 runs.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 228 (24 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
22 Sep (Sat)	Oriental grounds	Eagle (?) 22 Oriental 3 (?) 21	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 229 (25 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2

22 Sep (Sat)	Hoboken Gotham grounds at the Elysian Fields	Empire (NY) 15 Hamilton (Jersey City) 14 (7 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “A match between these clubs was played ... in the presence of quite a large number of spectators.”)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire vs. Hamilton, of Jersey City,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2811 (24 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of New York vs. Hamilton of New Jersey,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 52, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Empire of Newark [ <i>sic</i> ] vs. Hamilton of Jersey City,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1 (4) Peverelly, pp. 30-31 [date = 1861] (5) Wright, p. 61 [date = 1861]
22 Sep (Sat)	Brooklyn BBC grounds at Bedford & Lee avenues, near Penn St.	Manhattan (NY) 14 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 10 (6 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “On the seventh innings, while the Brooklynns were at the bat, the umpire was obliged to call the game, as it was too dark to continue it. We give the score to the calling of the game [21-13], but on the sixth innings it stood fourteen runs for the Manhattan to ten runs for the Brooklyn.”)	(1) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Brooklyn vs. Manhattan,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 9, no. 2811 (24 Sep 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan of New York vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (29 Sep 1860), p. 52, col. 3 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Manhattan of Newark [ <i>sic</i> ] vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1

22 Sep (Sat)	?	Enterprise (Newark) 28 Columbia (Newark) 7	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 228 (24 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
24 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Jefferson (NY) 18 Mutual (NY) 17 (8 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : "The first part of the ninth innings was played, the Mutuals scoring one run, but it was too dark to play it out, and the umpire very properly called the game. ... for pleasant contests and games marked with gentlemanly conduct, Hoboken, this season, carries off the palm as far as we have noticed.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : "they [the Mutuals] had concluded their ninth with one run added, when the umpire called the game on account of darkness.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Mutual," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1 (2) "Jefferson vs. Mutual," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Jefferson First and Second Nines," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (6 Oct 1860), p. 69, cols. 2-3 (4) Peverelly, p. 37 (5) Wright, pp. 51
24 Sep (Mon)	Hoboken	Jefferson 2 (NY) 36 Mutual 2 (NY) 18 ( <i>PSOT</i> : "The second nines of the Jeffersons and Mutuals, played at the same time upon an adjoining field, ...")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Mutual," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mutual vs. Jefferson First and Second Nines," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (6 Oct 1860), p. 69, cols. 2-3
24 Sep (Mon)	Manhattan BBC grounds at 65th Street &	Baltic (NY) 16 Lexington (NY) 15	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Baltic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol.

	3rd Avenue	(home-and-home game) ( <i>PSOT</i> & <i>WSOT</i> : “The game was handsomely played by both clubs, and in an encounter they are very evenly matched. [...] The game [was contested on both sides with much good feeling and pleasantry and] was played in the short space of two hours and ten minutes.”) (NOTE: Bracketed passages in <i>WSOT</i> only.)	9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, cols. 1-2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lexington vs. Baltic,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 5 (6 Oct 1860), p. 69, col. 3
26 Sep (Wed)	Greenpoint Manor House grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 31 Enterprise (Brooklyn) 18 (return game – 8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : The Eckfords “played in their usual splendid style; their batting, in particular, being, in some of the innings, very fine. ... / The playing of the Enterprise nine was also very creditable, and their efforts proved that the name they enjoy as base ball players is well deserved. The Eckfords, however, ‘carry too many guns’ for them.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “... another victory for the Eckfords, whose career this season has been unequalled for uninterrupted success, they winning every match they have played thus far, their first defeat being reserved	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg vs. Enterprise of Bedford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1 (2) “Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p. 197, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (13 Oct 1860), p. 86, col. 3 (3) Peverelly, p. 74 (4) Wright, pp. 44 & 50

		for their contest with the “Champions,” which will take place early in October, probably the 8th inst.”)	
26 Sep (Wed)	Coney Island Wyandank grounds	Vigilant 2 (Brooklyn) 18 Good Intent 2 (New Utrecht) 10 (home-and-home game - 5 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : “But five innings were played, the game being called by the Captain of the Good Intent, owing to indisposition on his part, or more probably to save themselves from being badly beaten.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant (of Brooklyn,) vs. Good Intent (of New Utrecht),” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 231 (27 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
26 Sep (Wed)	Railroad Ave.	Eureka 23 Newark 14 ( <i>NDA</i> (1): “The great match of the season in this city—Newark Club vs. Eureka—will be played on Railroad avenue on Wednesday. Much interest is manifested in the result, and a fine game may be looked for.”) ( <i>NDA</i> (2): “One of the most interesting games of base ball of this season ... was witnessed by many spectators including an unusually large number of ladies.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 227 (22 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [ <i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5

27 Sep (Thu)	Hoboken Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 19 Mutual (NY) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Mutual," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, pp. 22 & 37 (3) Wright, pp. 46 & 51
27 Sep (Thu)	New Brunswick, N.J.	Atlantic (Brooklyn) 16 Liberty (New Brunswick) 16 (TIE) ( <i>BDE</i> : "The Atlantics played very poorly, their entire play being far behind their usual standard. ... The Atlantics were without the able services of P. O'Brien, who is a host in himself. After the game the two Clubs and the invited guests partook of a dinner, which had been arranged at Strong's Hotel by the Liberty Club. A large company, numbering some one hundred and fifty persons, were at the table, among them representatives from several of the New Jersey, New York and Brooklyn Clubs. The Atlantics left for home on the 8 o'clock train well satisfied with the generous hospitality of their Jersey friends.")	(1) "Base Ball: Liberty of New Brunswick, vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (2) "Local Matters: Out Door Sports," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Liberty of new Brunswick, N.J., vs. Atlantic of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 2 (4) Peverelly, p. 90 [switches dates of 27 Sep and 8 Oct games.] (5) Wright, p. 45
27 Sep (Thu)	Bergen, N.J. Quickstep grounds	Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 33 Quickstep (Bergen) 13	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol.

		(return game)	[xx], no. [xx] (16 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [date = 26 Sep] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Powhatan (of Brooklyn) vs. Quickstep (of Bergen)," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (30 Sep 1860), p. 5, cols. 4-5 (3) Peverelly, p. 77 [date = 18 Sep]
27 Sep (Thu)	?	Social 2 (NY) 17 Amity 2 (late Morning Star) [8?]	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Social (of St. Francis Xavier's College) vs. Amity (late Morning Star)," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (30 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 7
27 Sep (Thu)	?	Endeavor (Brooklyn) 32 Elm City 7 (first game of a home-and-home match - 7 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Endeavor of Brooklyn vs. Elm City," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 101, col. 1 (2) "Endeavor vs. Elm City," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx]
28 Sep (Fri)		Harlem (NY) 13 Henry Eckford 11	(1) "Henry Eckford vs. Harlem," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 25 (6 Oct 1860), p. 197, col. [xx] (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Eckford," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (13 Oct 1860), p. 86, col. 3

28 Sep (Fri)	Vigilant grounds on Third Avenue	Exercise 29 Vigilant 14 (6 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : “The playing of both clubs was very good, especially the batting, considering the strong wind they had to bat against.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Vigilant vs. Exercise,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 3, col. 2
28 Sep (Fri)	[Brooklyn, E.D.? Free and Easy BBC grounds	Unknown (Weeksville) 11 Union (Williamsburgh) 10	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Williamsburgh vs. Unknown of Weeksville,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 101, col. 1
28 Sep (Fri)	Newark	Baltic 1 (Belleville) 32 Eureka 2 (Newark) 31 ( <i>NDA</i> : “The game could not be finished owing to the darkness, and was decided a draw game, ...”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [ <i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
28 Sep (Fri)	Hoboken	Eagle 2 (NY) 26 Adriatic 2 (Newark) 13 or 18	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [ <i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
28 Sep (Fri)	Newark Corner of West & Mercer streets	Newark BBC intra-club “muffins” game (scheduled and then cancelled)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 237 [ <i>sic</i> : 231] (27 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5

			(2) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 233 (29 Sep 1860), p. 2, col. 5
29 Sep (Sat)	South Brooklyn Excelsior grounds	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 23 Empire (NY) 7 (return game) ( <i>NYT</i> : "It is almost needless to say that the Excelsior played exceedingly well in the fielding, and also at the bat. A friendly entertainment was hospitably ex[t]ended to their guests at the conclusion of the match.") ( <i>NYC</i> : "The game was a very agreeable one, and was played throughout with thorough good humor on all sides. As usual, the Empires were agreeably entertained at the close of the game, and very excellent speeches were made by Messrs. Green, of the Excelsiors, and Broomfield, of the Empires. Among the guests present was Mr. Wm. Selden, of the Potomac Club, of Washington, who was taken in charge by the Excelsiors, and, as a matter of course, he was taken care of.")	(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Empire," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2817 (1 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 6 (2 Oct 1860), p. 85, col. 1 (3) "Excelsior vs. Empire," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx] (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (13 Oct 1860), p. 86, col. 3 (5) Peverelly, pp. 31 [date = 1861] & 56 [latter page states game played at Elysian Fields, Hoboken] (6) Wright, pp. 44 & 49
29 Sep (Sat)	?	Eagle 31 Enterprise 20	(1) "Local Matters: Out Door Sports," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1

		[Newark teams?]	Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
29 Sep (Sat)	Harlem grounds	Harlem 2 (NY) 37 Brooklyn 2 (Brooklyn) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 3
29 Sep (Sat)	Hamilton Square	Gazelle 25 Tuscarora 24	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gazelle vs. Tuscarora," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 101, col. 1
1 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken	Excelsior (Brooklyn) Knickerbocker (NY) (scheduled) ( <i>NYT</i> : "The contest will, in this case, be no ordinary one, as both the Clubs are in excellent practice.")	(1) "Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior vs. Empire," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2817 (1 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4
2 Oct (Tue)	?	Endeavor 2 (?) 41 Constitution 1 (?) 32 (5 innings)	(1) "Endeavor vs. Constitution," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx]
3 Oct (Wed)	Red House	Social (NY) 33 Independent 3 (7 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> (2): "These clubs had a match ..., which proved to be a very one-sided affair, owing to the absence of several of the regular players on the Independent side.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (30 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent vs. Social," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 3

			(3) Peverelly, p. 44
3 Oct (Wed)	Bedford	Eckford M (Brooklyn) 38 Enterprise M (Bedford) 20 (7 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : [lengthy description])	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise-‘Muffin Nines’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 3
3 Oct (Wed)	?	Eureka 2 (Newark) 45 Amity 2 (Rahway) 23	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 238 (5 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
3 Oct (Wed)	Jersey City?	Hamilton (Jersey City) Adriatic (scheduled)	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6
4 Oct (Thu)	Greenpoint ( <i>NYC &amp; WSOT</i> )  <i>or</i>  Manor House grounds ( <i>Peverelly</i> )  Or  Eckford grounds ( <i>PSOT</i> )	Eckford (Brooklyn) 26 Empire (NY) 10 (return game – 8 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Empires contested the game with creditable until the sixth innings, during which the Eckford’s made ten runs, when they apparently resigned the game, or only appeared anxious to get through it. Each nine had one or two ‘substitutes’ in the trial, but the Empires ‘subs’ did not play well.”) ( <i>NYC</i> : “The weather was very disagreeable, as it rained twice before the match was concluded.”) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The Empires were short-	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford of Williamsburg vs. Empire of New York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 101, col. 1 (2) “Empire vs. Eckford,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 26 (13 Oct 1860), p. 204, col. [xx] (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Excelsior of Brooklyn vs. Empire of New York,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 6 (13 Oct 1860), p. 86, col. 3 (4) Peverelly, pp. 31 [date = 1861] & 74 (5) Wright, pp. 44 & 49

		handed, and the substitutes did not play well. ... The day was a very disagreeable one, and the rain interfered with the pleasures of the match. In other respects it was an agreeable meeting.”)	
6 Oct (Sat)	Newark	Gotham Jr. (NY) 8 Picked nine from Unknown (Paterson) & Lafayette (Newark) 5	(1) “Base Ball in Newark, N.J.,” <i>NYC</i> , [?] Oct 1860
6 Oct (Sat)	South Brooklyn Star grounds at [ <i>WSOT</i> : “near”] Carroll Park	Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 12 Star (Brooklyn) 12 (return game - TIE – 8 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : “This result [tie] was rather unexpected, as in the first the Brooklynns did not make much of a ‘show’ against the Stars, who scored some twenty-three or twenty-four runs, to the Brooklyn’s six runs. On Saturday the Stars were short of some three or four of their first nine, including Holt, their regular pitcher, but still they ought to have played a better game than they did.”) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Stars were short three of the members of their first nine—all of them good players—in Manly, Holt, and Patchen.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 240 (8 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 2 (3) “Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx] (4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Brooklyn,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (20 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 1 (5) Wright, p. 51

		( <i>NYC</i> : “It proved to be one of the best contested games played on the same grounds this season. The day was cold and unpleasant, and the high wind rendered good batting and fielding anything but an easy undertaking, as the fielders hands were cold, and the wind prevented the balls from going far. ... At the close of the game, the Brooklyn men were entertained at the Star rooms, and good feeling prevailed among all.”)	
8 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 15 Liberty (New Brunswick) 10 (return game) (<i>BDE</i>: “The Atlantic’s old catcher, Boerum, who has been to Europe, was in his place, and at it they went. The game was a short one, interrupted for a time by the rain.” [followed by a long description of dinner]) (<i>NYT</i>: “the Brooklynites came out ahead after a very short game, the rain interrupting it for a time.”) (<i>NYC</i>: “At the close of the game, the Atlantics entertained their guests in splendid style at the Montauk Dining Rooms, cor. of</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Liberty, of New Brunswick,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 241 (9 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) “Base Ball: Atlantic, of Brooklyn vs. Liberty, of New-Brunswick,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 10, no. 2824 (9 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Liberty,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 3 (4) “Atlantic, of Brooklyn, vs. Liberty, of New Brunswick,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx] (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic of Brooklyn vs. Liberty of</p>

		Fulton and Furman streets, where a sumptuous supper was laid out, and full justice was done to it by the hungry guests, who found the proprietor of the establishment an admirable and very attentive caterer to their appetites. Songs and speeches finished the evening, Prendergast, of the 'Office,' being in fine vocal condition, of which his excellent singing gave proof.") ( <i>WSOT</i> : [Lengthy description, especially about post-game dinner])	New Brunswick, N.J.," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (20 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 2 (6) Peverelly, pp. 63 & 90 [latter page switches dates of 27 Sep and 8 Oct games.] (7) Wright, p. 45
8 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken, N.J. Jefferson grounds at the Elysian Fields	Gotham (NY) 22 Jefferson (NY) 3 (return game - 6 innings, due to rain) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The first game which took place between these clubs [on 24 Jul 1860] resulted in a tie, the score of the nine innings footing up thirteen runs for each.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Gotham vs. Jefferson," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Gotham," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 7 (20 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 2 (3) Peverelly, pp. 23 & 41 (4) Wright, p. 46
8 Oct (Mon)	New York 3rd Ave. & 61st St.	Eckford (Brooklyn) 28 Metropolitan (NY) 10	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (30 Sep 1860), p. 5, col. 2 [date = 11 Oct; location = Greenpoint; Eckford of Williamsburg)

			<p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (7 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 3 [location = Greenpoint; Eckford of Williamsburg)</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, p. 74</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 44</p>
Prior to 9 Oct	?	<p>Quickstep (Staten Island) 37</p> <p>Clifton (Staten Island) 18</p>	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep vs. Clifton,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 7 (9 Oct 1860), p. 101, col. 1</p>
9 Oct (Tue)	?	<p>Endeavor (Brooklyn) 46</p> <p>Zouave (Brooklyn) 4 (7 innings)</p>	<p>(1) “Endeavor vs. Zouave,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx]</p>
9 Oct (Tue)	Bedford	<p>Powhattan Jr. (Brooklyn) 19</p> <p>Oriental Jr. (Brooklyn) 10 (home-and-home match)</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: “The match was a sort of contest for the championship of the junior clubs, and therefore quite a large crowd was collected together to witness it. ... “the batting was of little account, as a very high wind prevailed for one thing, and the breaking of the bats, owing to cold weather, destroyed many hits that would have told on the score. ... we cannot speak well for the feeling that was occasionally</p>	<p>(1) “Powhattan vs. Oriental,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213, col. [xx]</p> <p>(2) Peverelly, p. 77</p>

		<p>manifested by some of the members of both clubs, but especially of the Powhattans; it was boyish in the extreme, to say the least of it. From what we have seen of the result of these matches for the championship, we are inclined to the belief that they are anything but beneficial to the interests and welfare of the game, for though they lead to the acquirement of a great degree of skill in the practice of the game, the ill feeling that is engendered is an offset that is more important as a matter to be considered.”)</p> <p>(Peverelly: “Home-and-home game for the championship.”)</p>	
9 Oct (Tue)	Brooklyn BBC grounds at Wheat Hill	<p><i>World</i> compositors 39</p> <p><i>Sunday Times</i> compositors 16</p>	(1) “Base Ball: Sunday Times vs. The World,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 242 (10 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Oct (Wed)	?	<p>Eckford M 27</p> <p>Atlantic M 21</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i>: [lengthy description])</p>	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic—‘Muffin Nines’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 2
10 Oct (Wed)	Bedford Enterprise grounds	<p>Enterprise (Bedford) 25</p> <p>Eureka (Newark) 21</p> <p>(return game)</p>	(1) “Local Matters: Out Door Sports,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 234 (1 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 6

		<p>(<i>PSOT</i>: The Eureka club “are well-known as one of the most efficient playing base ball organizations in New Jersey.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The playing on both sides was generally good, except in the ninth innings, when the Enterprise were obliged to substitute Chapman as catcher, in place of O’Neil, he having received a severe blow in the face from the ball, almost closing one of his eyes. ... The Eureka won the first game, so that another trial will take place between them soon.”)</p>	<p>(2) “Out-of-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise, of Bedford, vs. Eureka, of Newark,” <i>NYT</i>, vol. 10, no. 2827 (12 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 [Enterprise = 24 runs]</p> <p>(4) “Base Ball: Enterprise of Bedford vs. Eureka of Newark,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 244 (12 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(5) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise of Brooklyn vs. Eureka of Newark, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 3</p> <p>(6) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Enterprise of Brooklyn vs. Eureka of Newark, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 7 (20 Oct 1860), p. 100, col. 2</p>
10 Oct (Wed)	Neutral grounds in Newark	<p>Union (Elizabeth, N.J.) 33</p> <p>Alpine (NY) 22</p> <p>(home-and-home game)</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i>, vol. 29, no. 243 [<i>sic</i>: same no. as 11 Oct 1860] (15 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, cols. 2-3</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Alpine of New York vs. Union of Elizabeth, N.J.,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3</p>

10 Oct (Wed)	Newark	Newark Jr. (Newark) 18? Champion (Jersey City) 11	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
10 Oct (Wed)	?	2nd nine 1st nine (3 innings – Oraton intra-club game) ( <i>NDA</i> : The nines "played three innings and then stopped, owing to darkness. The 2d nine was ahead.")	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 (11 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
11 Oct (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Mystic (NY) 16 Constellation (Brooklyn) 9	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mystic vs. Constellation," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 8 (16 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 3
12 Oct (Fri)	Morrisania Union grounds	Union (Morrisania) 20 Independent (Brooklyn) 10 or 11 (6 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Independent of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Independent of Brooklyn vs. Union of Morrisania," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3 [Independent runs = 10] (3) Peverelly, p. 49 [Independent runs = 9] (4) Wright, p. 49 [Independent runs

			= 9]
13 Oct (Sat)	Camp Washington. S.I. Quickstep grounds	Quickstep (Staten Island) 31 Resolute (Brooklyn) 22 (8 innings)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Resolute of Brooklyn vs. Quickstep of Staten Island," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3
13 Oct (Sat)	Brooklyn BBC grounds	Social (NY) 28 Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 19 (return game - 7 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The return game ... resulted in a victory for the Socials, thus ending the home-and-home match, as the Socials won the first game.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Social of New York vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 2 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Social of New York vs. Brooklyn of Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3
13 Oct (Sat)	Coney Island Wawayanda grounds	Wawayanda (Gravesend) 33 Good Intent (Unionville) 25 (6 innings)	(1) "Base Ball: Wawayandas of Gravesend vs. Good Intent, Unionville," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 249 (18 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
13 Oct (Sat)	Mount Vernon grounds	Mount Vernon 46 Constitution 19	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Mount Vernon vs. Constitution," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3
13 Oct (Sat)	?	Gotham (Newark) 25 Essex (Belleville) 13	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 243 [ <i>sic</i> : same no. as 11 Oct 1860] (15 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5

<p>15 Oct (Mon)</p>	<p>Williamsburgh (<i>BDE</i> &amp; <i>WSOT</i>) <i>or</i> Greenpoint (<i>NYC</i> &amp; <i>PSOT</i>) Eckford grounds at the Manor House <i>or</i> Eckford grounds at the Manor House, Williamsburgh (<i>WSOT</i>)</p>	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 17 Eckford (Brooklyn) 15 (<i>BDE</i> (2): "At least 3.000 persons were present yesterday to witness the first game of the home and home match between these Clubs. ... At the conclusion of the game, a sumptuous repast was provided by the Eckfords, to which ample justice was done by all.") (<i>NYT</i>: The match "brought together nearly 5,000 spectators, notwithstanding the cold weather.") (<i>PSOT</i>: "At least three thousand persons were present as spectators of this game: the day was very cold, and the assemblage of so large a number speaks well and complimentary of both organizations. / Of the Eckfords, we can truly say that we have seldom known them to play in better style; we have witnessed heavier batting, but then it was a calm day, and on this occasion the wind was high and prevented long batting; ... / Of the Atlantics, who were out in full force, ..., it will suffice to say that they played in that superior manner which has gained and retained for them, for over four years, the</p>	<p>(1) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 236 (3 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (2) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 247 (16 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>NYT</i>, vol. 10, no. 2831 (17 Oct 1860), p. 1, col. 6 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 3 (5) "Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 28 (27 Oct 1860), p. 221, col. [xx] (6) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 2 (7) Peverelly, pp. 63 &amp; 74 (8) Wright, pp. 44 &amp; 45</p>
-------------------------	--	---	---

		<p>championcy of our 'National Game.' ... the Eckfords were on the lead for eight innings, but the Atlantics, true to their reputation and fame for home-stretch work, went to work in their ninth, and by great exertions, placed themselves in advance. / The game was contested with great good feeling on the part of each club, and at the conclusion the Eckfords entertained the Atlantics with much hospitality and enthusiasm, and that friendship which has ever been a marked characteristic in the intercourse and association of the Atlantics and Eckfords, was burnished up with new mementos and charms,")</p> <p>(NYC: "The large crowd of over four thousand persons present, and that, too, on such a cold day, gave ample proof of the interest manifested in the result of the contest, and we never saw a clearer field kept, or better order preserved on these grounds than on this occasion. The good feeling manifested throughout this really exciting contest, was highly creditable to the two clubs, and fully showed the cordiality of</p>	
--	--	---	--

		<p>feeling existing between them. After the game was over, the Atlantics and their friends were entertained at the club rooms by the Eckfords, and the day's play ended in the most agreeable manner to all.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "Great interest was manifested in the trial by one of the largest audiences of the season, numbering full three thousand persons. [Lengthy description of game follows.] The game was played in two hours and forty-five minutes.")</p>	
15 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken, N.J. Mutual grounds	<p>Henry Eckford 24 Mutual (NY) 19 (home-and-home game)</p> <p>(<i>NYSM</i> (2): "The game was stopped before the close of the ninth inning (leaving the Henry Eckfords at the bat, with two hands to go out, while the Mutuals had played nine innings), on account of the Mutuals not conforming with the decision of the umpire and thus withdrawing their men from the field.")</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Henry Eckford vs. Mutual," <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (21 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 6</p> <p>(3) Peverelly, p. 37</p> <p>(4) Wright, p. 51</p>
15 Oct (Mon)	Hoboken, N. J. Elysian Fields	<p>Jefferson (NY) 30 Alpine 11</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off," <i>NYSM</i>, vol.</p>

		(6 innings)	<p>[xx], no. [xx] (7 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 3</p> <p>(2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (14 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Alpine,” <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx], no. [xx] (21 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 6</p> <p>(4) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson vs. Alpine,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, p. 41</p>
15 Oct (Mon)	New Rochelle, Westchester County Champion grounds	Champion (New Rochelle) 20 Creighton (Mount Vernon) 18	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Champion of New Rochelle vs. Creighton of Mount Vernon,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 117, col. 1</p>
16 Oct (Tue)	Union grounds	Union 2 (Morrisania) 17 Malta 2 (NY) 17 (TIE)	<p>(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Malta of New York,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 9 [sic: 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, col. 2</p>
16 Oct (Tue)	Uncas grounds at Hamilton Square	Monmouth (Hoboken) 25 Uncas (NY) 18	<p>(1) “Uncas, of New York, vs. Monmouth, of Hoboken,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 27 (20 Oct 1860), p. 213,</p>

			col. [xx]
16 Oct (Tue)	Newark	Oraton (Newark) 40 Niagara (NY) 12 (5 innings)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 247 (19 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Niagara vs. Oraton," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 28 (27 Oct 1860), p. 221, col. [xx]
16 Oct (Tue)	Atlantic grounds	Engravers of the American Bank Note Company 18 Compositors of <i>The World</i> 16 (5 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The Bank Note men were mainly indebted to the Brothers Babcock's superior knowledge and tactics in the game for their victory. The whole of the players, and a number of the members of the different craft, as well as base ball players from other clubs, were invited by the conquerors to partake of a collation, which was provided by Mr. Wild, the popular purveyor to the Atlantic Club.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Compositors of 'The World' vs. Engravers of the American Bank Note Company," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 3
17 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Mount Morris Square	Harlem (NY) 30 Lexington (NY) 5 (return game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "The game was played in the short space of one hour and fifty-five minutes, .... As the	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Lexington," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Lexington," <i>WSOT</i> , vol.

		Harlems won the first game, the home-and-home match is thus ended in their favor, making the fourteenth ball which they have won during the present season. The afternoon was a very pleasant one, and quite a large number of the residents of Harlem were in attendance to witness the playing of their favorite club.”)	3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 2
17 Oct (Wed)	Hamilton grounds at the corner of Gates and Grand avenue	Hamilton 23 Vigilant 25 (5 innings, due to darkness) ( <i>BDE</i> : “At the conclusion of the game the Vigilants were entertained with a supper by the Hamiltons, at the Montauk Saloon.”)	(1) “Base Ball: Hamilton vs. Vigilant,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 249 (18 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Oct (Wed)	St. George’s cricket-ground	Clifton BBC (Staten Island) 24 St. George’s Cricket Club 7 (return game) ( <i>NYT</i> : “Nine gentlemen from each of the above clubs played a base ball match during the Summer at Clifton, Staten Island, which was easily won by the St. George’s Nine, who were most hospitably entertained by the Clifton gentlemen. The Clifton Club is the name given to an organization of	(1) “Base Ball: St. George’s Cricket Club vs. Clifton Base Ball Club of Staten Island,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2832 (18 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 4

		gentlemen who reside during the Summer months on their property at this delightful resort, and who combine healthful exercise with amusement, some members of the former New-Brighton Cricket Club belonging to them.” The St. George’s Nine, after this return game, “almost outdid the Staten Islanders in the hospitalities attending the first match. A sumptuous entertainment was provided for them in the spacious Club-house of St. George, which was garnished by the most general good feeling on all sides.”)	
18 Oct (Thu)	?	Enterprise M 31 Eckford M 16 (return game) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The game was won by the Enterprise, who played in a masterly manner, the Eckford nine showing a disposition to play as badly as they knew how, ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 2
18 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Twilight grounds near Carrol Park	Irving 11 Twilight 8 ( <i>WSOT</i> : The playing was very fine, especially on the part of the Irving (which club is of recent date).”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Irving vs. Twilight,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 8 (27 Oct 1860), p. 116, col. 2

20 Oct (Sat)	Hoboken	Gotham Jr. (NY) 17 Active Jr. (Albany) 12	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Gotham, Jr. of New York vs. Active of Albany," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 10 [ <i>sic</i> : 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, col. 3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Active, of Albany, vs. Gotham, Jr., of New York," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (17 Nov 1860), p. 164, col. 2
22 Oct (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Eckford (Brooklyn) 20 Atlantic (Brooklyn)) 15 (return game – 7 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> (2): "The threatening state of the weather did not diminish the crowd of spectators, nearly two thousand being present. ... At the conclusion of the game the Eckfords partook of a fine collation which had been prepared for them by the Atlantics, and the two Clubs passed some pleasant hours in the delights of social enjoyment.") ( <i>NYT</i> : "The game and field were conducted in the most friendly manner .... Threatening as the weather was, between three and four thousand persons were present.") ( <i>PSOT</i> : "Although the weather was	(1) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 252 (22 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5 (2) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 253 (23 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (3) "Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2836 (23 Oct 1860), p. 8, col. 5 (4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [ <i>sic</i> : 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, cols. 1-2 (5) "Grand Match at Bedford," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 29 (3 Nov 1860), p. 229, col. [xx] (6) "Eckford vs. Atlantics," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 29 (3 Nov 1860), p. 229, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET SEEN] (7) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:

		<p>quite lowering, and indicative of rain, an assemblage of full twenty-five hundred persons were gratified spectators of this interesting contest. / ... The Atlantics did not make their characteristic display of powerful batting; and in consequence the game offered a marked contrast to the generality of their contests. We had almost forgot to mention that the Atlantics played their eighth inning, making but one run, when darkness obliged the umpire to call the game. ... At the conclusion of the afternoon's sport the Eckfords were generously entertained by the Atlantics, and an hour or two of social enjoyment was experienced by the clubs and a numerous party of their friends.") (NYC (5): "Only seven innings were played, although the 8th was commenced, but before its close darkness rendered a suspension of play necessary. The weather was unfavorable both for the presence of the spectators and for the players, as it was a damp, cloudy day, threatening rain every minute, and the ground was wet and slippery. ... We noticed on this</p>	<p>Atlantic vs. Eckford," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 9 (3 Nov 1860), p. 133, cols. 1-2  (8) Peverelly, pp. 63 &amp; 74  (9) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 45</p>
--	--	--	---

		<p>occasion, that the Atlantics did not show that discipline they did in the last two matches they have played. Without it, they can never expect to play as well or with as much pleasure, as they would were they to preserve a perfect discipline in playing their matches. ... When united and in good trim, no club in existence can defeat them, but when in the condition they were in this match, we shall not be surprised to see them defeated. ... The Eckfords were as usual hospitably entertained by the Atlantics at the close of the game, and wended their way home highly elated with their well-earned victory.”)</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: “The weather, which had been rainy, did not appear entirely clear, in consequence of which many persons, presuming on a postponement, missed the sport. Notwithstanding this, an assemblage of quite two thousand persons were upon the ground when the game was called. / The first game ... was one of the finest exhibitions of ball playing we have have ever witnessed, both sides</p>	
--	--	---	--

		playing in splendid style. The present game did not come up to the first, partly owing to the wet state of the ground, which prevented good fielding, and the absence of Mills from the Eckfords, and John Oliver from the Atlantic. [Lengthy description of game follows.]	
23 Oct (Tue)	Atlantic of Bedford grounds	Atlantic (Jamaica) 19 Maspeth 8 (6 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Atlantic of Jamaica vs. Maspeth," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 10 [ <i>sic</i> : 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, col. 2
24 Oct (Wed)	South Brooklyn Star grounds at Carroll Park	Brooklyn (Brooklyn) 15 Star (South Brooklyn) 6 (third game – 6 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : [lengthy account]) ( <i>WSOT</i> : "These clubs met, for the third time this season, .... The first game was won by the Stars, by a large majority of runs; the second was a tie, the score standing 12 to 12.")	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Stars vs. Brooklyn," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 44 (28 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 5 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Brooklyn vs. Star," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 10 [ <i>sic</i> : 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, col. 3 (3) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Star vs. Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 11 (17 Nov 1860), p. 164, col. 2
24 Oct (Wed)	Greenville, N.J.	Quickstep (Bergen) 24 Resolute (Greenville) 7 (5 innings, due to darkness)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Quickstep of Bergen, N.J. vs Resolute of Greenville," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (3 Nov 1860), p. 133, col. 2

24 Oct (Wed)	Harlem Malta grounds at the Red House	Union 2 (Morrisania) 22 Malta 2 (NY) 19 (return game – 6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Union of Morrisania vs. Malta of New York,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [sic: 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, col. 2
24 Oct (Wed)	Free and Easy grounds	Free and Easy Jr. (Brooklyn, E.D.) 20 Marion Jr. (Brooklyn, E.D.) 18	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free and Easy vs. Marion,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [sic: 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, col. 2
25 Oct (Thu)	Harlem Harlem grounds at Mount Morris Square	Henry Eckford (NY) 19 Harlem (NY) 13 (return game) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “The Henry Eckford is a somewhat newly organized club, having been in existence but a little more than one year. They have, however, in their ranks, some very superior and experienced players, who have enjoyed a great deal of practice in other clubs; among them we may instance Tooker, formerly of the Gotham; Snow of the Champion; Holt, of the Pastime; and Bell and Squires, of the Eckfords. / ... Although the harlems played well at times, the game, as a whole, was not very creditable to them, in comparison to	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Henry Eckford,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [sic: 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Harlem vs. Henry Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 9 (3 Nov 1860), p. 133, col. 2

		many of their recent games, and in batting they were far from being up to their usual standard.”)	
25 Oct (Thu)	Bedford	Eckford M 16 Atlantic M 12 (muffin game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 2 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic—‘Muffin Nines’,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [ <i>sic</i> : 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, cols. 2-3
25 Oct (Thu)	Brooklyn Carroll Park	Social (NY) 15 Nassau (Brooklyn) 11 ( <i>NYSM</i> : “One of the most exciting junior matches of the season ...”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Social vs. Nassau,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (4 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 6
25 Oct (Thu)	Hamilton Square	Marion 37 Continental 11 (5 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Marion vs. Continental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 [ <i>sic</i> : 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 149, col. 2
26 Oct (Fri)	Belleville, N.J.	Baltic (Belleville) 24 Eureka (Newark) 19 ( <i>NDA</i> : The Eureka “club was short three of their nine, which made a difference in the same [score?].”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 254 (27 Oct 1860), p. 2, col. 5
27 Oct	Morrisania	Union (Morrisania) 36	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Sat)	Union grounds	Constellation (Mount Vernon) 4	Union of Morrisania vs. Constellation of Mount Vernon,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 10 [ <i>sic</i> : 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, col. 2 (2) Peverelly, p. 49 (3) Wright, p. 49
27 Oct (Sat)	?	Mohawk Jr. (Brooklyn) 26 Nassau Jr. (Brooklyn) 25 (7 innings) ( <i>NYC</i> : “this being the second game they have played each other, both being fly games. The Mohawks are the oldest player of the two clubs ... Mulvaney ... made several baulks, although the Umpire did not think so. Mulvaney so plainly infringed the rule in regard to the movement of the arm, that we were surprised that any one could think otherwise. The match altogether was a very creditable display, and shows the rapid progress the Juniors are making in a practical knowledge of the game.”)	(1) “Mohawk vs. Nassau,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 30 (10 Nov 1860), p. 237, col. [xx]
27 Oct (Sat)	?	Mattano (Brooklyn) 14 Monmouth (Hoboken) 12 (7 innings) ( <i>BDE</i> : Article notes the Monmouth team are styled ‘the Champion’.”)	(1) “Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i> , vol. 19, no. 262 (2 Nov 1860), p. 3, col. 1

29 Oct (Mon)	East New York, L.I. Putnam grounds	<p>Atlantic (Brooklyn) 20 Eckford (Brooklyn) 11 (home-and-home game) (<i>BDE</i> (1): This game “will be played very shortly on neutral ground, and will attract an immense number of spectators, and serve as an enthusiastic and spirited <i>finale</i> of the base ball season of 1860.”) (<i>BDE</i> (2): “The Eckford and Atlantic Clubs play their home and home match this afternoon at East New York. From the high reputation of these clubs the contest is likely to prove a most interesting one.”) (<i>BDE</i> (3): “... the match came off ... in the presence of not less than six thousand people, .... On this occasion the utmost order marked the conduct of the large assemblage present, and a perfectly clear field was preserved through the efficient services of a large posse of police under the command of Superintendent Folk. The spectators, however, on this occasion were not as pecuniarily interested in the result as they were in the contest between the Atlantics</p>	<p>(1) “Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 253 (23 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 1 (2) “City News and Gossip: Base Ball,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 258 (29 Oct 1860), p. 3, col. 2 (3) “Base Ball: The Contest for the Championship—The Atlantics again Victorious,” <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 259 (30 Oct 1860), p. 3, cols. 2-3 (4) “Eckford vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 9 [<i>sic</i>: 10] (30 Oct 1860), p. 153, col. 2 (5) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Eckford vs. Atlantic,” <i>PSOT</i>, vol. 9, no. 10 [<i>sic</i>: 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, cols. 1-2 (6) “Grand Match for the Championship: Atlantic vs. Eckford: The Atlantics Victorious,” <i>NYC</i>, vol. 8, no. 30 (10 Nov 1860), p. 237, cols. [xx] (7) “Out-Door Sports: Cricket [<i>sic</i>]: Atlantic vs. Eckford,” <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 10 (10 Nov 1860), p. 149, col. 3 (8) Peverelly, pp. 63 &amp; 74 [latter page places game at Greenpoint] (9) Wright, pp. 45 &amp; 45</p>
-----------------	---------------------------------------	---	--

		<p>and Excelsiors, and hence the comparative quietness observed by the friends of the respective contestants, who can very readily stand by and witness an exciting match without interfering with the game, provided they have not ‘a fifty’ or ‘a hundred’ bet on the match. ... Take it altogether, this contest was, we think, decidedly the best that has been played this season, and is a very appropriate termination to the most successful and exciting season known in the annals of the game.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (4): “It was an excellent game, the Atlantics playing in their well-known style, for the Championship was the prize. The Eckford were not far behind their opponents, although they did not bat as well as the Atlantics, they outcaught them in the field.”)</p> <p>(<i>PSOT</i> (5): The audience gathered on this occasion has been variously estimated by the press at from four to seven thousand; we think it a fair computation to put it down at six thousand, of whom a fair proportion were ladies. This vast assemblage observed the greatest</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>propriety and decorum, and it affords us great pleasure to record the fact, as it reflects great credit upon both the Atlantics and Eckfords, as well as upon the lovers and supporters of our 'National Game.' / The game itself was one of the finest contests of the season for five innings, at which time the clubs were neck and neck, each having credited themselves with five runs. During this period the struggle had offered as fine an exhibition of the 'science' of base ball play as one would wish to look at; ...")</p> <p>(<i>NYC</i>: "We would premise by stating that the result of the contests this season between the Atlantics and Excelsiors led them [<i>sic</i>: the] latter to withdraw entirely from the battle for the championship, ... Whether we estimate this game by the play of the contestants, or in the excellent order preserved by the large and respectable assemblage collected on the ground, we equally find good cause for warm commendation.")</p> <p>(<i>WSOT</i>: "The series of games have excited general interest and</p>	
--	--	--	--

		<p>attention among the lovers of the game, and numerous audiences have gathered to witness the playing upon each occasion. At this last trial, there were more than 5,000 spectators, of whom some three or four hundred were ladies. ... /The game was witnessed in the most quiet and orderly manner by the immense assemblage, and the entire affair passed off in a manner highly creditable to the lovers and votaries of the glorious pastime of base ball. / The termination of this game leaves the ‘Whip,’ the insignia of the base ball championcy, still flying from the Atlantic’s flag-staff, where it has waved above their colors for the long period of 4 years. In that time, they have met and vanquished the best clubs that could be brought against them, and although they have, in very rare instances, lost a single game, they have <i>never suffered defeat in a home and home match!</i> A boast that any Atlantic can utter with feelings of pride and emotion.”</p>	
31 Oct	?	Gazelle (Hamilton Square) 20	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Wed)		Montauk (Hoboken) 4	Gazelle vs. Montauk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 10 [ <i>sic</i> : 11] (6 Nov 1860), p. 165, col. 2
1 Nov (Thu)	Putnam grounds	Eckford M Enterprise M (scheduled home-and-home game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Eckford vs. Enterprise,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 9 (23 Oct 1860), p. 133, col. 2
1 Nov (Thu)	Mohawk grounds	Mohawk 2 (Brooklyn) 6 Uncas 2 (NY) 4 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Uncas vs. Mohawk,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 12 (13 Nov 1860), p. 181, col. 2 (2) “Uncas vs. Mohawk,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 31 (17 Nov 1860), p. 244, col. [xx]
1 Nov (Thu)	Raritan, N.J. La Fayette grounds	Amity (Rahway) 35 La Fayette (Raritan) 23 (first game of home-and-home match) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “At the conclusion of the game the victors were hospitably entertained by the vanquished.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball among the ‘Jersey Blues’—Amity vs. La Fayette,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (24 Nov 1860), p. 180, col. 2
3 Nov (Sat)	Putnam grounds	Brooklyn Star (scheduled home-and-home game)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Matches to Come Off,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. 22, no. 44 (28 Oct 1860), p. 5, col. 5
5 Nov	Hoboken	Excelsior (Brooklyn) 25	(1) [ad in classified ads], <i>NYT</i> , vol.

(Mon)	St. George's Cricket Grounds	<p>St. George's Cricket Club (NY) 0 (<i>NYT</i>: "Admission to the ground, 10c.")</p> <p>(<i>BDE</i> (3): "This is the first match on record that has resulted in nine innings being played without each party making runs. ... This last match is a fitting close of the season for the Excelsiors, who, in every respect have gone through the season with great credit to themselves and advantage to the game. On the occasion in question the St. George nine were players selected for their ability as fielders, and the pitcher and catcher were experienced ball players; whereas the Excelsiors had two of their muffin players in their nine. The fact is it was a mere practice game for them. Judging from the result we think we could name two or three of our junior clubs that could easily take down the St. George nine at base ball.")</p>	<p>10, no. 2847 (5 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 5</p> <p>(2) [ad in "Special Notices" section of classified ads], <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 266 (7 Nov 1860), p. 3, col. 6</p> <p>(3) "Base Ball: Excelsior vs. St. George," <i>BDE</i>, vol. 19, no. 269 (10 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5</p> <p>(4) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: St. George vs. Excelsior, of South Brooklyn," <i>WSOT</i>, vol. 3, no. 11 (17 Nov 1860), p. 164, col. 2</p> <p>(5) Peverelly, pp. 56-57</p> <p>(6) Wright, p. 44</p>
6 Nov (Tue)	Rose Hill grounds	<p>Rose Hill 2 (Fordham) 16</p> <p>Social 2 (NY) 10</p> <p>(7 innings)</p>	<p>(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Rose Hill vs. St. Francis Xavier," <i>NYSM</i>, vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (11 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 6</p> <p>(2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball:</p>

			Rose Hill vs. St. Francis Xavier,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (18 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 6
8 Nov (Thu)	Manhattan BBC grounds	Henry Eckford 2 (xxx) 11 Manhattan 2 (xxx) 10 (6 innings) ( <i>PSOT</i> : “the Mahattans won the second game and the Henry Eckfords the first and the present one.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Henry Eckford vs. Manhattan,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 13 (20 Nov 1860), p. 197, col. 1
8 Nov (Thu)	Mott Haven, Westchester County	Constellation (Mott Haven) 19 Buena (Mott Haven) 9 (7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Buena, of Mott Haven, vs. Constellation, of Mott Haven,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (24 Nov 1860), p. 180, col. 2
9 Nov (Fri)	Hamilton Square	Sixth Section 13 First Section 5 (5 innings) ( <i>NYT</i> : “A match was played ... between the First and Sixth Sections of the Introductory Class, Free Academy.”)	(1) “Free Academy Base Ball,” <i>NYT</i> , vol. 10, no. 2852 (10 Nov 1860), p. 8, col. 4 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (11 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 6 (3) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at the Free Academy,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 12 (24 Nov 1860), p. 180, col. 1
12 Nov	Red Hook, N.Y.	Alert (Red Hook) 41	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball:

(Mon)	Olympic grounds	Olympic (Poughkeepsie) 33 ( <i>PSOT</i> : “The Alerts are a young club, having been organized but three months. We have played but two matches, and been victorious in both, with clubs older and more experienced.”)	Base Ball at Red Hook, N.Y.,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 13 (20 Nov 1860), p. 197, col. 2 [letter signed by E. S. Curtis, Sec. A.B.B.C., at Red Hook on 13 Nov 1860]
12 Nov (Mon)	Putnam grounds	Benicia Boy (Brooklyn) 33 Free and Easy (Brooklyn) 16	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Benecia Boy vs. Free and Easy,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 13 (20 Nov 1860), p. 197, col. 1
Prior to 13 Nov	Hoboken Jefferson grounds	Field 41 “What is it” 8	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: ‘What is it’ vs Field,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 12 (13 Nov 1860), p. 181, col. 2
13 Nov (Tue)	Hoboken, N.J. Gotham grounds at the Elysian Fields	Gotham BBC ntrasquad game with 12-10 score (8 innings) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “... the ‘Old Gothams’ enjoyed some rare sport .... It was the Club’s closing play-day of the season, and they had a good game among themselves. ... At the conclusion of the game the club was invited by Mr. Perry, the popular proprietor of the well-known hotel upon the grounds, to partake of a fine collation, which he had prepared for them and their	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: The Gotham Base ball Club,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (8 Dec 1860), p. 213, col. 2

		friends. An hour or two of genial and social enjoyment followed, thus making an exceedingly pleasant <i>finale</i> to a season which has been one of much pleasure and success to the Gothams.”)	
15 Nov (Thu)	Greenpoint Eckford grounds	Marion (Williamsburg) 13 Oriental (Greenpoint) 7 (6 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Marion vs. Oriental,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 13 (20 Nov 1860), p. 197, col. 2
15 Nov (Thu)	?	Single Men 43 Married Men 18 (Newark BBC intra-club game) ( <i>NDA</i> : “The match game ... was witnessed by a large crowd of spectators, ...”)	(1) “Match Game,” <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 271 (16 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
17 Nov (Sat)	Constellation grounds at Wheat Hill	Constellation (Brooklyn) 34 Endeavor (Brooklyn) 11 (return game - 8 innings) ( <i>WSOT &amp; PSOT</i> : “The Constellations also won the first game, which was played on the Putnam grounds, by ten runs.”)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Constellation vs. Endeavor,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (1 Dec 1860), p. 196, col. 3 (2) “Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Constellation vs. Endeavor,” <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 15 (4 Dec 1860), p. 229, col. 2
17 Nov (Sat)	?	Oriental (Bedford) 14 Lone Star Jr. (Williamsburgh) 7 (return game - 7 innings)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Lone Star vs. Oriental,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 13 (1 Dec 1860), p. 196, col.

			3 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base-Ball: Lone Star vs. Oriental," <i>PSOT</i> , vol. 9, no. 15 (4 Dec 1860), p. 229, col. 2
17 Nov (Sat)	Uncas grounds	Uncas Jr. (NY) 15 American Star Jr. (Brooklyn) 14	(1) "Uncas vs. American Star," <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 33 (1 Dec 1860), p. 261, col. [xx]
17 Nov (Sat)	?	Elmwood (Irvington) 44 Pacific (Newark) 10	(1) "Base Ball," <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 273 (19 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
19 Nov (Mon)	Columbia grounds	Free and Easy 17 Columbia 6	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free and Easy vs. Columbia, of Brooklyn, E.D.," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 4 (8 Dec 1860), p. 213, col. 1
19 Nov (Mon)	Bedford, L.I. Atlantic grounds	Atlantic M (Brooklyn) 24 Exercise M 11	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Atlantic vs. Exercise," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (8 Dec 1860), p. 213, col. 1
20 Nov (Tue)	?	Ninth Section 15 Eleventh Section 13 (6 innings) (game between sections of introductory class at the Free Academy)	(1) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy," <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (25 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 6 (2) "Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Base Ball at the Free Academy," <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 14 (8 Dec 1860), p. 213, col. 2

Prior to 25 Nov	Fordham Rose Hill grounds	Rose Hill 11 Amity 7 (9 innings) ( <i>NYSM</i> : “This match ... was truly one of the best contested games of the season. The only fault to be found is, that the lateness of the hour prevented the match from being finished, and it was, consequently, considered a draw.”	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Rose Hill vs. Amity,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx]. no. [xx] (25 Nov 1860), p. 5, col. 5
27 Nov (Wed?)	?	Eighth Section 18 Eleventh Section 14 (game between sections of introductory class of the Free Academy)	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Free Academy,” <i>NYSM</i> , vol. [xx], no. [xx] (2 Dec 1860), p. 8, col. 1
[29 Nov] (Thu) (Thanks-giving Day)	Hoboken, N.J. Jefferson grounds	(Jefferson BBC intra-squad game; score unknown) ( <i>WSOT</i> : “This well-known New York Club played their finishing game, for the present season .... At the conclusion of play the Club were invited by Mr. Perry, the gentleman proprietor of the Hotel at the Elysian Fields, to partake of a beautiful collation, which he had prepared for them. A very pleasant time ensued, and the Jeffersons experienced an agreeable closing of	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Jefferson Base-Ball Club,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 15 (15 Dec 1860), p. 228, col. 3

		what has been to them a very prosperous season. It may not be out of place to remark here, that the Jeffersons have lost but two games during the season of 1860.)	
29 Nov (Thu)	Greenville, N.J. Resolute grounds	Niagara (Brooklyn) 26 Resolute (Greenville) 12 ( <i>WSOT</i> : “At the conclusion of the game, the Niagaras entertained their opponents in a hospitable manner. Previous to the clubs separating, the Resolutes received a splendid bat from the Niagaras, upon which was inscribed: ‘Presented by the Niagara B. B. C. to the Resolute B. B. C., Nov. 29, 1860.’”	(1) “Out-Door Sports: Base Ball: Resolute vs. Niagara,” <i>WSOT</i> , vol. 3, no. 15 (15 Dec 1860), p. 228, col. 3
Prior to 30 Nov	?	Single Men 37 Married Men 33 (Irvington BBC intra-club game)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 282 (30 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
Prior to 30 Nov	?	Oraton (Newark) Juniata (NY) (drawn game – 4 innings, due to darkness)	(1) [untitled], <i>NDA</i> , vol. 29, no. 282 (30 Nov 1860), p. 2, col. 5
Prior to 1 Dec	?	Knickerbocker Champion	(1) “Knickerbocker vs. Champion,” <i>NYC</i> , vol. 8, no. 33 (1 Dec 1860), p. 261, col. [xx] [TBI – NOT YET

			SEEN]